Aryamanjusri Sutra

by Jacobi

Part I

GOD
294.482
Jac/Arya
104412

BOMBAY BRANCH
OF THE
ROYAL ASIATIC SOCIETY.
TOWN HALL, BOMBAY.

Digitized with financial assistance from the
Government of Maharashtra
on 05 October, 2018

THE

ÂYÂRAṂGA SUTTA.

OF

THE ÇVETÂMBARA JAINS.

THE

ÂYÂRAṂGA SUTTA

OF

THE ÇVETÂMBARA JAINS.

104412

EDITED BY

HERMANN JACOBI.

PART I.—TEXT.

LONDON:
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,
BY HENRY FROWDE,
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, 7, PATERNOSTER ROW.

1882.

104412

HERTFORD:
PRINTED BY STEPHEN AUSTIN AND SONS.

PREFACE.

THE insertion of a Jaina text in the publications of the Pâli Text Society will require no justification in the eyes of European scholars. For them all Jaina documents would have an interest of their own, even if they did not throw a light on the times, or the moral and intellectual world, in which Buddha lived. But it is possible that Buddhist subscribers, who aid our labours by their accession to the Pâli Text Society, and by the interest they show in it, might take umbrage at the intrusion, as it were, of an heretical guest into the company of their sacred Suttas. Yet if they look him attentively in the face, they will find there many traces that will interest them strongly, though they may not come to like them. The Niganṭha Nâtaputta was, it is true, an opponent, if not an enemy, of Gotama the Buddha. Still he was one of his contemporaries; and in the writings handed down amongst his successors and followers there are treated many of those questions and topics for which the superior genius of Buddha found the solutions which still form the tenets of the Buddhist Saṃgha in Burma, Siam, and Ceylon. Besides this, though the Piṭakas frequently mention the Niganṭhas, yet they do not clearly describe the institutes and tenets of that sect, which played so conspicuous a part during the times of the early rise of Buddhism. A Buddhist

Bhikkhu therefore will gladly avail himself of an opportunity of studying them in one of their own books. For it is generally and justly considered incumbent on an enlightened divine to make himself acquainted with the dogmas and writings of a hostile sect, while we pity and disdain the narrow-minded fanatic who ignores, yet despises, the works of his opponents. I hope, therefore, that our subscribers in Ceylon will not think this edition of the Âcâraṅga Sûtra an unwelcome gift, but rather look upon it, as indeed it really is, as a thing of which they will be able to make good use.

I now proceed to give an outline of the Grammar of Jaina Prâkṛit by comparing it with Pâli. My remarks are only intended to assist Pâli students in their first attempt to read a Jaina book, and they have no claim to any other merit beyond their practical usefulness.

The Jaina Prâkṛit is an old Indian dialect neatly related to, but decidedly more modern than, Pâli. The vowels are, on the whole, the same in both languages. They are: *a â i î u û e o;* there are no real diphthongs, but each vowel forms a syllable, thus *vayai* is pronounced *va-ya-i.* Note the following differences: 1) The Prâkṛit has frequently *i* for Pâli *a* when derived from Sanskṛit *ṛi*, e.g. *giha=gaha, giṇhati ganhati, alaṃkiya alaṃkata, ukkiṭṭha ukkaṭṭha, kapaṇa kivaṇa, hidaya hadaya,* etc. 2) In final syllables *o* is frequently represented by *e* in Prâkṛit; *dhamme=dhammo, ne no, ahe adho;* in the middle of words: *kareti=karoti, suṇeti sunoti.* 3) Final vowels are sometimes lengthened or nasalized: *teṇaṃ=tena, tehiṃ tehi, vayaî vadati, gacchejjâ gaccheyya;* in the latter case the short vowel is retained when disjunctive *vâ* follows, e.g. *nikkhamejja vâ paviseja vâ;* and the anusvâra is dropped before the same particle and before *ya=ca*: *devehi ya devîhi ya.* 4) The law of position that a short vowel before two consonants is equivalent to a long one before one consonant, and that a long vowel cannot be followed by more than one consonant, is observed in both languages, the latter clause even more strictly in Prâkṛit than in Pâli, where *âkhyâta, brâhmaṇa* occur, which in Prâkṛit become *akkhâta, bamhaṇa.* The former part of our rule occasions different spellings

of the same word in both languages, e.g. *âtâ=attâ, pâta=patta*, or even in Prâkṛit itself: *âtâ*, but acc. *attâṇaṃ*.

The consonants in Prâkṛit differ more widely from those of the sister idiom, especially if single between two vowels. In that position *k g c j t d p* (*b*) *v* are most frequently dropped or, before *a â*, replaced by euphonic *y*; witness *loo=loko, miyi miga, loyaṇa locaṇa, gae gajo, kayaṃ kataṃ, hiyaya hadaya, niuṇa nipuṇa, niyattai nivattati.* *y* is retained only before *a â*. The surds *k kh t th* are rarely replaced by the corresponding mediae *g gh d dh*, while *ṭ ṭh p* are generally changed into *ḍ ḍh v*, e.g. *ege=eke, âghâti akkhâti, pâḍa* (*pâta*) *patta, tadhâ tathâ, mauḍa makuṭa, paḍhama paṭhama, lavai lapati.* *ḷ* is replaced by *ḷ*, and *ḷh* by *ḍh*: *talâga=taḷâka, daḍha daḷha; n* by *ṇ, maṇo=mano. kh gh th dh* (*ph*) *bh* are generally changed to *h*: *sâhâ sâkhâ, dîha dîgha, tahâ tathâ, vaha vadha; loha lobha*; but *bh* is not unfrequently retained: *lâbha*.

As regards compound consonants, Prâkṛit avoids even more than Pâli to join two consonants of different classes, except *n ṇ m* with *h, brâhmaṇa* becomes *bamhaṇa* or *mâhaṇa, vyâkaraṇa vâgaraṇa, mayhaṃ majjhaṃ, âkhyâta akkhâta*, etc. It substitutes *nn* for *ññ, vv* for *bb, jj* for *yy*: *anna aññna, savva sabba, kajjati kayyati.* Initial *ñ* is changed to *n, y* to *j*: *nâta ñâta, jahâ yathâ*.

Prâkṛit has lost little or nothing of the copiousness and variety of declensional forms preserved in Pâli. I subjoin the paradigms of the principal declensions in both languages.

	Prâkṛit.	Pâli.
	SINGULAR.	
Nom.	*dhamme, dhammo*	*dhammo*
Voc.	*dhammâ*	*dhamma, °â*
Acc.	*dhammaṃ*	*dhammaṃ*
Inst.	*dhammeṇaṃ, °eṇa*	*dhammena*
Dat.	*dhammâya, °âe*	*dhammâya*
Abl.	*dhammâ, °âo* (*ato*)	*dhammâ, °asmâ, °amhâ*
Gen.	*dhammassa*	*dhammassa*
Loc.	*dhamme, °aṃsi, °ammi*	*dhamme, °asmiṃ, °amhi.*

	Prâkṛit.	Pâli.
	PLURAL.	
Nom. Voc.	*dhammâ*	*dhammâ*
Acc.	*dhamme*	*dhamme*
Instr.	*dhammehiṃ, °ehi*	*dhammebhi, °ehi*
Abl.	*dhammehiṃto*	,,
Gen. (Dat.)	*dhammâṇaṃ*	*dhammânaṃ*
Loc.	*dhammesu*	*dhammesu*

Neuter nouns make in Nom. Voc. Acc.:

Sing.	*phalaṃ, phale*	*phalaṃ*
Plur.	*phalâṇi, phalâiṃ, phalâ*	*phalâni, phalâ*

Feminine nouns in *â î û*.

	Prâkṛit.	Pâli.	Prâkṛit.	Pâli.
	SINGULAR.		PLURAL.	
Nom.	*kannâ*	*kaññâ*	*kannâo, °â*	*kaññâ, °âo*
Voc.	*kanne*	*kaññe*	,,	,,
Acc.	*kannaṃ*	*kaññam*	,,	,,
Inst. Gen. Dat. Loc.	*kannâe*	*kaññâya*	I. Ab. *kannâhiṃ, °hi*	*kaññabhi, °hi*
Loc.	,,	*kaññâyam*	G. D. *kannâṇaṃ, °ṇa*	*kaññânaṃ*
Abl.	*kannâto*	*kaññâya*	Loc. *kannâsu*	*kaññâsu*
Nom. Voc.	*devî, râî*	*devî, ratti*	*devîo, °î*	*deviyo devî*
Acc.	*deviṃ*	*deviṃ*	,,	,,
I. D. G. L.	*devîe*	*deviyâ*	I. Ab. *devîhiṃ, °hi*	*devîbhi, °hi*
Loc.	,,	*deviyaṃ*	D. G. *devîṇaṃ, °ṇa*	*devînaṃ*
Abl.	*devîto*	—	L. *devîsu*	*devîsu.*

Masculine nouns in *i u*.

	Prâkṛit.		Pâli.	
	SINGULAR.			
N.V.	*aggî*	*bhikkhû*	*aggi*	*bhikkhu*
A.	*aggiṃ*	*bhikkhuṃ*	*aggiṃ*	*bhikkhuṃ*
I.	*aggiṇâ*	*bhikkhuṇâ*	*aggiṇâ*	*bhikkhunâ*
Gen.	*aggiṇo, °issa*	*bhikkhuṇo, °ussa*	*aggino, °issa*	*bhikkhuno, °ussa*
L.	*aggiṃsi, °mhi,*	*bhikkhuṃsi, °mhi*	*aggismiṃ, °mhi*	*bhikkhusmiṃ, °mhi*

PLURAL.

N. V.	*aggî*	*bhikkhû*	*aggî*	*bhikkhû*
A.	*aggiṇo*	*bhikkharo, °are*	*aggayo*	*bhikkharo*
I. Ab.	*aggîhiṃ, °hi*	*bhikkhûhiṃ, °hi*	*aggîbhi, °hi*	*bhikkhûbhi, °hi*
G. D.	*aggîṇaṃ, °ṇa*	*bhikkhûṇaṃ, °ṇa*	*aggînaṃ*	*bhikkhûnaṃ*
L.	*aggîsu*	*bhikkhûsu*	*aggîsu*	*bhikkhûsu.*

NEUTER.

Sing. N.V.A.	*sappiṃ*	*madhuṃ*	*sappi*	*madhu*
Plur. „	*sappîṇi, °îṃ*	*madhûṇi, °ûiṃ*	*sappî, °îni*	*madhû, °ûni.*

Bases ending in Sanskṛit in consonants have retained only some of the original forms, the rest being formed from bases ending in vowels, e.g. *râyâ = râjâ*, Acc. *râyaṃ*, Instr. *rannâ*, Gen. *ranno*. Plur. *râyâṇo*, Inst. *râîhiṃ*, Gen. *râîṇaṃ*.

âyâ = attâ, Acc. *âyâṇaṃ, attâṇaṃ, appâṇaṃ*, Inst. *appaṇâ, appâṇeṇaṃ*, Gen. *appaṇo*.

bhagavaṃ = bhagavâ, Acc. *bhagavaṃ, bhagavaṃtaṃ*, Inst. *bhagavatâ*, Gen. *bhagavato*, Inst. *bhagavati*. Pl. Nom. *bhagavaṃto*. The other forms from base *bhagavaṃta*. Notice the Voc. *âuso* and *âusaṃto*.

pitâ, mâtâ, Acc. *pitaraṃ, mâtaraṃ*. Pl. *pitaro, mâtaro*. The other forms from *piu, mâû* (or in Inst. Plur. from *pîi, mâî*).

Pronouns and Adjectives are declined like nouns in *a, â*, except in the following cases: Sing. Abl. masc. *tamhâ* (Gen. fem. *tîse*). Plur. Nom. masc. *te*, Gen. masc. *tesiṃ* (fem. *tâsiṃ*).

Of the personal pronoun I have found the following forms:

ahaṃ, Acc. *mamaṃ*, Inst. *mae, me*, Gen. Dat. *mama, mamaṃ, mahaṃ, me*, Loc. *maî*.

tumaṃ, Acc. *tumaṃ*, Inst. *tume, te*, Gen. Dat. *tava, tubbhaṃ, te*, Loc. *tumaṃsi*.

amhe, vayaṃ, Inst. *amhehiṃ*, Gen. Dat. *amhâṇaṃ, amhaṃ, ne*.

tumhe, tubbhe, Inst. *tubbhehiṃ*, Gen. Dat. *tumhaṃ bhe*.

The numerals are: 1 *ege ekke*, 2 *duve donni*, 3 *tao tinni*, 4 *cattâri*, 5 *paṃca*, 6 *cha*, 7 *satta*, 8 *aṭṭha*, 9 *nava*, 10 *dasa*, 11 *ekârasa*, 12 *duvâlasa, bâraha*, 13 *terasa*, 14 *cauddasa, coddasa* etc., 20 *vîsaṃ °â*, 30 *tîsaṃ °â*, 40 *cattâlîsaṃ °â*, 50 *pannâsaṃ*, 60 *saṭṭhi*, 70 *sattari*, 80 *asîti*, 90 *nauya*, 100 *saya*, 1000 *sahassa*, 100,000 *lakkha*, 100 *lakkha = koḍi, koḍi + koḍi = koḍâkoḍi*.

The numerals 2–19 make the Inst. Gen. Loc. by adding *hi(ṃ), ṇha(ṃ), su* to the bases *do, ti, cau, paṃca*, etc. 20, etc. have in Inst. Gen. Loc. *vîsâe*, etc.

The ordinals: 1 *paḍhama*, 2 *docca bitiya bîya*, 3 *tacca tatiya*, 4 *cauttha*, 5 *paṃcama*, 6 *chaṭṭha*, 7 *sattama*, 8 *aṭṭhama*, 9 *navama*, 10 *dasama etc.*, 20 *vîsaima*, 30 *tîsaima tîsa* etc.

The conjugational forms in Prâkṛit have been considerably reduced, even if compared with those in Pâli. In some tenses the third persons of the singular and plural only seem to be used.

As regards the verbal bases, little difference exists between Prâkṛit and Pâli except those occasioned by the above phonetical laws of the former. Observe that verbs of the 5th class (*svâdi*) and *kar* take *e* instead of *o*: *suṇeti, kareti*, and that the *â* of the 9th class (*kiyâdi*) is generally shortened, *jâṇati*.

The Attanopadam is nearly disused, rests are: *seve, sevate, sevaṃte*. The Parassapadam is also used in the Passive (*bhâve*).

The Present (vattamânâ).

gacchâmi	*gacchâmo* (Pâli *gacchâma*)
gacchasi	*gacchaha* (Pâli *gacchatha*)
gacchati, °aî	*gacchaṃti.*

Thus *suṇemi, kahemi*, etc.

Imperative (pañcamî).

gacchâmi	*gacchâmo*
gaccha, gacchâhi, °ahi	*gacchaha, °hâ*
gacchatu	*gacchaṃtu*

The regular form of the Optative (sattamî) ends in *ejjâ*, and properly belongs to the 3rd person sing. *gaccheḷjjâ*; 2nd person *gaccheḷjjâsi* (?). Another frequent form of the 3rd person ends in *e, gacche*, etc., while that in *iyâ* is used of a few verbs: *jâṇiya, haṇiyâ, siyâ*. Notice also *hŏjjâ, kujjâ, bûyâ*.

The three persons of the Imperfect (hîyattanî) or Aorist (ajjattanî) end in *itthâ* and *iṃsu*: Sing. *gacchitthâ*, Plur. *gacchiṃsu* (*karĕtthâ, kareṃsu*). Notice *hotthâ, âhu, âhaṃsu*. Irregular are the following forms: 1st person Sing. *akarissaṃ, akâsî*; 3rd person Sing. *âsî, âsi, bhuvi, kare, pucche*; *akâsî, acârî, addakkhu, ahesî, vadâsî*.

The Future (bhavissantî), as in Pâli, usually takes *issa* and conjugates like the present, *gacchissâmi, gacchissâmo* etc. Other forms are: *bokkhâmi, vocchâmi, dâsâmi*; *dâhâmi, dâhisi, dâhiti*; *kâhisi, kâhiti* (*kar*), *pajâhisi, pajâhiti*. All these forms occur in Pâli too.

The Perfect (parokkhâ) and Conditional (kâlâtipatti) are lost in Prâkṛit.

The Passive is formed by *ijja* and conjugated like the present, e.g. *bujjhijjati*. Other forms of the Passive add *ya* to the root, and assimilate the two consonants as in Pâli: *vuccati, dissati, dajjati, katthati, hammati* (= *haññate*), *chijjati, tappati, kîrati* and *kajjati, gheppati*, etc.

The Causative (kârita) is formed by adding to the root,

1. *aya*, e.g. *padisaṃvedayati, dalayati.*
2. *e*, e.g. *kâreti, khâmeti, vedeti.*
3. *âve*, e.g. *kârâveti, khamâveti, kiṇâveti, dâveti, ṭhaveti, ṭhâveti.*

The present and future participles are formed as in Pâli by adding *aṃt* resp. *aṃta* or *mâṇa* to the bases of those tenses: *gacchaṃ*, Acc. *gacchaṃtaṃ*; *gacchissaṃ*; *gacchamâṇa, gacchissamâṇa.* Notice *samâṇa* and *saṃta* from root *as.*

The past passive participle is formed by adding *ta, na* or *ita* to the root: *diṭṭha mutta litta* etc., *bhinna juṇṇa* (=*jiṇṇa*), *kârita.* All these forms are almost identical with the same in Pâli.

The future passive participles are formed by adding *tavva* (*itavva*), *aṇijja, ya* to the root, just as *tabba, anîya, ya* in Pâli: *vattava, karaṇijja, vacca.*

The indeclinable past participle has a great variety of forms. The root is compounded with (1) *tâ* or *tâ ṇaṃ*: *maṃtâ* or *mattâ, chittâ*, etc. To this (?) formation belong: *naccâ*=*ñatvâ, soccâ* = *sutvâ, hiccâ* = *hitvâ.* (2) *ittâ* or *ittâ ṇaṃ*: *gacchittâ, uvagacchittâ* (*ṇaṃ*). (3) *tu*: *kaṭṭu âhaṭṭu, nimakkhu*; *tuṃ*: *laddhuṃ*, and *tûṇa*: *viyattûṇa* from *vat.* (4) *ittu*: *jâṇittu, vijahittu.* (5) *ya* or *e*: *âdâya, âdâe*; *nisamma, sammuddissa, samârabbha, âsajja, parigijjha* (*samecca atiyacca*). (6) *iya*: *dâliya, chiṃdiya, pâsiya, vigiṃciya, visohiya. Aṇuvîi* from *aṇu vi ciṃtiya* (?).

The infinitive takes *tuṃ, uṃ, ituṃ* or *tae, ittae* after the root *khamtuṃ, pâuṃ, jîvituṃ*; *bhattae, pâyae, gacchittae.*

To illustrate the above remarks on the Prâkṛit language I subjoin a Pâli translation of the beginning of the Âcârâṅga Sûtra: sutaṃ mayâ âvuso tena bhagavatâ evaṃ akkhâtaṃ: iha ekesaṃ no saññâ bhavati, taṃ yathâ: puratthimâya disâya âgato ahaṃ asmi, dakkhiṇâya vâ disâya âgato ahaṃ asmi pacchimâya vâ disâya âgato ahaṃ asmi, uttarâya vâ disâya âgato ahaṃ asmi, uddhâya vâ disâya âgato ahaṃ asmi, adhodisâya vâ âgato ahaṃ asmi, aññatarâya vâ disâya anudisâya vâ âgato ahaṃ asmi; evaṃ ekesaṃ no ñâtaṃ bhavati: atthi me attâ opapâtiko, natthi me attâ opapâtiko, ko ahaṃ âsiṃ, ko vâ ito cuto peccâ bhavissâmi, aduṃ yaṃ puna jâneyya sahasammutiyâ paravyâkaraṇena vâ aññesaṃ vâ antike sutvâ, taṃ yathâ, etc.

This edition of the Âcârâṅga Sûtra is based on two very good and old MSS.

A a MS. on palm-leaves containing the text and the Commentary of Çîlâṅka. It has been fully described in Dr. Bühler's Report on Sanskrit MSS., 1872–73, p. 4. The date at the end is Saṃvat 1348, being equal to 1292 A.D.

B a MS. on paper, 37 leaves, 15 lines, Saṃvat 1498 or 1442 A.D. It is accordingly just 150 years younger than A. Berlin Collection MSS. or. fol. 643. Besides these MSS. I have inspected, and occasionally consulted, three MSS. of my collection and some more of that of Berlin, all of which are considerably younger than AB. As all MSS. contain the same text, viz. that on which Çîlâṅka commented (Çaka 798 or 876 A.D.), and which can be almost verbally reconstructed from his commentary, and as the difference between them relates only to spelling and abbreviations, not to mention clerical mistakes, I thought myself justified to dispense with comparing these MSS. throughout and noting their irrelevant various readings.

As regards the orthographical questions I can briefly refer the reader to my remarks on that point in the "Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft," v. 34, 180 ffl.

There is little hope to find a self-consistent system of orthography even in the oldest MSS.; for inconsistency in spelling is probably as old as Jaina writing. The differences between our two MSS. are chiefly the following:—

1) A more generally retains the original consonant between two vowels, while B prefers a substitute (resp. a *luk* or blank) allowed by the laws of Jaina Prâkṛit. Not to extend unduly the various readings by noting every single case of difference, yet to show as much as possible the actual state of the MSS., the consonants which are retained only in one MS. are printed in italics, *e.g.* vadati is printed 'vadati' if both MSS. read thus, but 'va*d*ati,' if A or B has vayai. An italicized *h* indicates that B has *dh*.

2) B has in the greater part of the work no *yaçruti* after *i, ī, u, ū, e, o*. We have, in this regard, followed the not quite uniform practice of A.

3) B prefers *i* and *u* before two consonants, while A has *e* and *o*. Where both MSS. differ, a semicircle is added to *e* and *o*, viz. *ĕ, ŏ*.

It must be mentioned that both MSS. are equally inconsistent in the choice between the lingual and dental nasals when initial or doubled. We have adopted the lingual only where the Sanskrit prototype has it.

Another help for my labours was the Calcutta edition of the Âcârâṅga, together with Pârçvacandra's Bâlâvabodha or Guzerati Gloss, Jinahaṃsasûri's Dîpikâ, Çîlâṅka's Ṭîkâ and Bhadrabâhu's Niryukti (Calcutta Saṃ. 1935). This edition is of the ordinary stamp of native publications, which generally have about the same value as a corrected MS. In the present instance, the practice of not separating the Prâkṛit words, nor visibly marking the end of sentences, even of lessons and lectures, renders the book rather inconvenient for our use. Nevertheless this edition is more convenient than MSS.; I have therefore constantly used it. Occasionally noted various readings from the text of this edition, which nearly agrees with that of A, even in minor details, are marked C.

The division of my text into paragraphs is partly my own

work. In the first Çrutaskandha a paragraph generally represents the parts into which the author of the Dîpikâ has divided his texts, while in the second Çrutaskandha I have deviated from Jinahaṃsasûri's practice in order not to introduce paragraphs of too great or unequal length.

The numbers on the margin refer to the pages of the Calcutta edition. They will make it easier to identify passages and to find out where they are treated in the commentaries. The spaced passages in the first Çrutaskandha are fragments of trishṭubh and anushṭubh verses. A great number of passages which might have been single pâdas of a çloka are not made visible to the eye, because they may only accidentally resemble a pâda. The very loose metrical laws of the çloka make it unsafe to recognize smaller parts than half a çloka. Sometimes half a çloka or a trishṭubh are printed in a separate line. In all these cases the commentators treat these passages as prose, as they also sometimes do regarding whole verses.

The second part of this work will contain a glossary of the more important and difficult words together with their Sanskrit prototypes and the explanations or definitions of the commentators.

My thanks are due to Dr. Rost, Librarian of the India Office Library; K. M. Chatfield, Director of Public Instruction, Bombay; and Professor Dr. Lepsius, Chief Librarian of the Royal Library at Berlin; who have most liberally and readily provided me with the materials necessary for preparing the text of this edition and the translation of it which will shortly appear in the "Sacred Books of the East."

H. Jacobi.

Münster, Westphalia,
December, 1882.

PAḌHAME SUYAKKHAṂDHE.

PAḌHAMAM AJJHAYAṆAṂ.

SATTHAPARINNÂ.

Suyaṃ me, âusaṃ! teṇa bhagavayâ evam akkhâyaṃ: iham egesiṃ no sannâ bhavati; ‖1‖ taṃ jahâ: puratthimâo vâ disâo âgao aham aṃsi, dâhiṇâo vâ disâo âgao aham aṃsi, paccatthimâo vâ disâo âgao aham aṃsi, uttarâo vâ disâo âgao aham aṃsi, uḍḍhâo vâ disâo âgao aham aṃsi, ahedisâo vâ âgao aham aṃsi, anna*ta*rîo vâ disâo vâ aṇudisâo vâ âgao aham aṃsi. evam egesiṃ[1] no nâ*ta*ṃ bhava*ti*: ‖2‖ atthi me âyâ ovavâie, n' atthi me âyâ ovavâie,[2] ke aham[3] âsî, ke vâ 12
io cue[4] pěccâ bhavissâmi?[4] ‖3‖ se jaṃ puṇa jâṇějjâ sahasammudiyâe[5] paravâgaraṇeṇaṃ annesiṃ[6] vâ aṃtie[6] sŏccâ, taṃ jahâ: puratthimâo vâ disâo âgao aham aṃsi *jâva*[8] annatarîo[6] vâ disâo vâ aṇudisâo vâ âgao aham aṃsi; evam egesiṃ[1] nâ*ta*ṃ bhavati: atthi me âyâ ovavâie, jo imâo disâo aṇudisâo aṇusaṃcarai, savvâo disâo, savvâo aṇudisâo,[9] so 'haṃ. ‖4‖ se âyâvâî loyâvâî[10] kammâvâî[11] kiriyâvâî: akarissaṃ[12] c' ahaṃ, 17
kârâvissaṃ[13] c' ahaṃ karao yâvi samaṇunne bhavissâmi;[4] eyâvaṃti[14] savvâvaṃti[14] logaṃsi kammasamâraṃbhâ parijâṇiyavvâ bhavaṃti. ‖5‖ aparinnâyakammo khalu ayaṃ purise, jo imâo disâo aṇudisâo vâ aṇusaṃcarai, savvâo disâo aṇudisâo sahe*ti*, aṇegarûvâo joṇîo saṃdhei, virûvarûve phâse ya paḍisaṃveei.[15] ‖6‖ tattha khalu bhagava*ta*â parinnâ[6] paveiyâ: imassa c' eva jîviyassa parivaṃdaṇamâṇaṇapûyaṇâe jâi-[16] 22
maraṇamoyaṇâe dukkhaparighâyaheuṃ eyâvaṃti[14] savvâvaṃti[14] logaṃsi[10] kammasamâraṃbhâ parijâṇiyavvâ bha-

[1] A ekesiṃ. [2] A from n' i. marg. [3] B ṃ. [4] A °o. [5] B sahasammaie. [6] A ṇṇ. [7] A om. [8] B evaṃ dâhiṇâo vâ puratthimâo vâ, etc. [9] B adds vâ. [10] A lok. [11] B kaṃma. [12] B °uṃ. [13] B °ravesuṃ. [14] B °î. [15] A °vetai. [16] A jâî.

vaṃti. jass' ete kammasamâraṃbhâ parinnâyâ[6] bhavaṃti, se hu muṇî parinnâya[6]-kamme[17] tti[18] bemi. ||7||1||

paḍhamo uddesao.

aṭṭe loe parijuṇṇe[1] dussaṃbohe aviṇṇâṇae, assiṃ loe pavvahie
29 tattha tattha puḍho pâsa[2] âturâ pariṭâvĕṃti. ||1|| saṃti pâṇâ puḍho siyâ, lajjamâṇâ puḍho pâsa; aṇagârâ 'mŏ tti ege pavayamâṇâ, jam iṇaṃ virûvarûvehiṃ satthehiṃ puḍhavikammasamâraṃbheṇaṃ[3] puḍhavisatthaṃ samâraṃbhamâṇe[4] aṇegarûve pâṇe vihiṃsai. ||2|| tattha khalu bhagavayâ parinnâ[1] paveiyâ: imassa c' eva jîviyassa parivaṃdaṇamâṇaṇapûyaṇâe jâimaraṇamoyaṇâe[5] dukkhaparighâyaheuṃ se sayam eva puḍhavisatthaṃ samâraṃbhaṭi, annehiṃ[1] vâ samâraṃbhâvei,
31 anne[6] vâ puḍhavisatthaṃ samâraṃbhaṃte[7] samaṇujâṇai. ||3|| taṃ se ahiyâe, taṃ abohîe; se taṃ saṃbujjhamâṇe âyâṇîyaṃ samuṭṭhâe[8] soccâ[9] khalu[10] bhagavao aṇagârâṇaṃ (vâ aṃtie),[7] iham egesiṃ nâyaṃ[11] bhavati: esa khalu gaṃthe, esa khalu mohe, esa khalu mâre, esa khalu narae, icc atthaṃ gaḍhie loe, jam iṇaṃ virûvarûvehiṃ[12] satthehiṃ[12] puḍhavikammasamâraṃbheṇaṃ puḍhavisatthaṃ samâraṃbhamâṇe anne[1] aṇegarûve pâṇe vihiṃsai. se bemi. ||4||

app ege aṃdham[13] abbhe, app ege aṃdham[13] acche; app ege pâyam abbhe, app ege pâyam acche; app ege guppham[14]
33 abbhe, (app ege guppham acche);[15] app ege jaṃgham abbhe 2; app ege jâṇum abbhe 2; app ege ûrum abbhe 2; app ege kaḍim abbhe 2; app ege nâbhim[11] abbhe 2; app ege udaram[16] abbhe 2; app[17] ege piṭṭhim abbhe 2; app ege pâsam abbhe 2; app ege uram abbhe 2; app ege hiyam abbhe 2; app ege thaṇam abbhe 2; app ege khaṃdham abbhe 2; app ege bâhum abbhe 2; app ege hattham abbhe 2; app ege aṃgulim abbhe 2; app ege naham[11] abbhe 2; app ege gîvam abbhe 2; app ege haṇum[18] abbhe 2; app ege huṭṭham[19] abbhe 2; app ege daṃtam abbhe 2; app ege jibbham abbhe 2; app ege tâlum abbhe 2; app ege galam

[17] B kaṃmi. [18] A ti.

[1] A nṇ, B ṇn. [2] A pâse. [3] B ṃm. [4] A °bhe mâṇâ. [5] A jâî. [6] A °siṃ, cf. 1. [7] A om. [8] B âya. [9] B su°. [10] B om. [11] A n. [12] A °esu. [13] A andham. [14] A gupphagam. [15] B 2. [16] B uy°. [17] A after the following phrase. [18] B °uam. [19] A ha°.

abbhe 2; app ege gaṃḍam abbhe 2; app ege kaṇṇam[1] abbhe 2; app ege nâsam[11] abbhe 2; app ege acchim abbhe 2; app ege bhamuham[20] abbhe 2; app ege nilâḍam abbhe 2; app ege sîsam abbhe 2; app ege saṃpamârae, app ege uddavhe. ‖5‖ 34
čttha satthaṃ samâraṃbhamâṇassa icc e*e* samâraṃbhâ aparinnâyâ[1] bhavaṃti. čttha[21] satthaṃ asamâraṃbhamâṇassa icc e*e* samâraṃbhâ parinnâyâ[1] bhavaṃti. taṃ parinnâya[1] mehâvî n[11] eva sayaṃ puḍhavisatthaṃ samâraṃbhĕjjâ, n[11] eva annehiṃ[1] puḍhavisatthaṃ samâraṃbhâvĕjjâ,[22] anne[1] puḍhavisatthaṃ samâraṃbhaṃte na samaṇujâṇĕjjâ. jass' ete puḍhavikammasamâraṃbhâ parinnâyâ[1] bhavaṃti, se hu muṇî parinnâyakamme[1] tti[23] bemi. ‖6‖**2**‖

biio uddesao.

se bemi,[1] jahâ: aṇagâre ujjukaḍe niyâga[2]-paḍivanne[3] amâ- 36
yaṃ kuvvamâṇe viyâhie. ‖1‖ jâe saddhâe nikkhaṃto, tâm eva aṇupâlijjâ[4] viyahittu[5] visŏttiyaṃ [puvvasaṃjogaṃ[6] pâṭhântaraṃ] paṇayâ vîrâ mahâvîhiṃ logaṃ ca âṇâe *a*hisamĕcca[7] akutobhayaṃ se bemi. ‖2‖ n[8] eva sayaṃ logaṃ abbhâikkhĕjjâ, n[8] eva attâṇaṃ abbhâikkhĕjjâ; je logaṃ[9] abbhâikkhai, se attâṇaṃ abbhâikkhai; je attâṇaṃ abbhâikkhai, se logaṃ[9] abbhâikkhai. ‖3‖ lajjamâṇâ puḍho pâsa, aṇagârâ 'mu tti ege[10] pavayamâṇâ, jam iṇaṃ virûvarû- 42
vehiṃ satthehiṃ udayakammasamâraṃbheṇa udayasatthaṃ samâraṃbhamâṇâ[11] anne[12] aṇegarûve pâṇe vihiṃsaṃti. ‖4‖ tattha khalu bhagavayâ parinnâ[12] paveiyâ: imassa c' eva jîviyassa parivaṃdaṇamâṇaṇapûyaṇâe jâimaraṇamoyaṇâe[13] dukkhaparighâyaheuṃ se sayam eva udayasatthaṃ samâraṃbha*ti*, annehiṃ[12] vâ udayasatthaṃ samâraṃbhâve*ti*, anne[12] vâ udayasatthaṃ samâraṃbhaṃte samaṇujâṇati. ‖5‖ taṃ se ahiyâe[13] se abohîe se taṃ saṃbujjhamâṇe etc. [*all* 43
down to: vihiṃsai. se bemi **2**, 4: *substitute only* udaya *for* puḍhavi]. ‖6‖ saṃti pâṇâ udayanissiyâ jîvâ aṇege,[14] ihaṃ ca khalu bho aṇagârâṇaṃ udayaṃ jîvâ viyâhiyâ. satthaṃ

[20] B °him. [21] B itthaṃ. [22] A adds ṇeva. [23] A ti.

[1] B adds se. [2] A °ya; pâṭhântara nikâya = moksha (niyâga = yajña). [3] A pari, cf. **2**. 1. [4] A °liyâ. [5] B vijahittâ. [6] A °yo°. [7] B abhi°. [8] cf. **2**. 1[1]. [9] A loy°. [10] A eke. [11] AB °ṇe. [12] cf. **2**. 1. [13] cf. **2**, 5. [13] B *om. all down to* virûva. [14] B °yâ.

46 c' ettha aṇuvîi pâsa puḍho[15] satthaṃ paveiyaṃ.[16] aduvâ adinnâdâṇaṃ.[12] kappai ṇo[17] kappai no[17] pâuṃ aduvâ[18] vibhûsâe. puḍho satthehiṃ viuṭṭaṃti. ĕttha vi tesiṃ no[8] nikaraṇâe.[8] ĕttha satthaṃ samâraṃbhamâṇassa icc ee âraṃbhâ aparinnâyâ[12] bhavaṃti. ĕttha satthaṃ asamâraṃbhamâṇassa icc ee âraṃbhâ parinnâyâ[12] bhavaṃti. ‖7‖ taṃ parinnâya[12] mehâvî n[8] eva sayaṃ udayasatthaṃ samâraṃbhĕjjâ, n[8] ev' 49 annehiṃ[12] udayasatthaṃ samâraṃbhâvĕjjâ etc. [*all as in* **2**, 6 *down to the end; substitute only* udaya *for* puḍhavi]. ‖8‖**3**‖

taio uddesao.

se bemi: ṇ' eva sayaṃ logaṃ[1] abbhâikkhĕjjâ, n' eva attâṇaṃ abbhâikkhĕjjâ: je logaṃ[1] abbhâikkhai, se attâṇaṃ abbhâikkhai; je attâṇaṃ abbhâikkhai, se logaṃ abbhâikkhai.[2] ‖1‖ je dîhalogasatthassa kheyanne, se asatthassa kheyanne; je asatthassa kheyanne,[3] se dîhalogasatthassa kheyanne. ‖2‖ vîrehiṃ eyaṃ abhibhûya diṭṭhaṃ saṃjaṭehiṃ sayâ 55 jaehiṃ sayâ appamattehiṃ. je pamatte guṇaṭṭhî,[4] se daṃḍe pavuccai. taṃ parinnâya[3] mehâvî: iyâṇiṃ no,[5] jam ahaṃ puvvam akâsî pamâeṇaṃ. ‖3‖ lajjamâṇâ puḍho pâsa [*all as in* **2**, 2–4 *down to* vihiṃsai ti bemi, *substitute only* agaṇi *for* 57 puḍhavi]. ‖4 and 5‖ saṃti pâṇâ puḍhavinissiyâ[5] taṇanissiyâ[8] pattanissiyâ[5] kaṭṭhanissiyâ[8] gomayanissiyâ[5] kayavaranissiyâ,[5] saṃti saṃpâtimâ pâṇâ âhacca saṃpayaṃti, agaṇiṃ ca khalu puṭṭhâ ege saṃghâyam âvajjaṃti. je tattha saṃghâyam âvajjaṃti, te tattha pariyâvajjaṃti;[6] je tattha pariyâvajjaṃti,[6] te tattha uddâyanti.[7] ‖6‖ ĕttha satthaṃ[8] samâraṃbhamâṇassa icc ee âraṃbhâ aparinnâyâ[3] bhavaṃti; ĕttha satthaṃ asamâraṃbhamâṇassa icc ee âraṃbhâ parinnâyâ bhavaṃti. 59 taṃ parinnâya mehâvî n' eva sayaṃ [*all as in* **2**, 6 *down to the end.* agaṇi *for* puḍhavi]. ‖7‖**4**‖

cauttho uddesao.

tan[1] no karissâmi samuṭṭhâe[2] mattâ maimaṃ abhayaṃ

[15] pâṭhântaraṃ: puḍho 'pâsaṃ paveditaṃ. [16] A °veti'. [17] A ṇe, B ṇo. [18] B ahavâ.

[1] A loy°. [2] B adds ti. [3] cf. **2**. 1. [4] B °ṭṭhie. [5] cf. **2**. 11. [6] A °vi°. [7] B °ṃti. C ḍḍ. [8] A om.

[1] B taṃ. [2] B °âya.

viditta. taṃ je no karae, eso 'varae; ĕttho[3] 'varae, esa aṇagâre tti pavuccati. ‖1‖ je guṇe, se âvaṭṭe; je âvaṭṭe, se guṇe. uḍḍhaṃ adhaṃ tiriyaṃ pâîṇaṃ pâsamâṇe rûvâiṃ pâsati, suṇamâṇe saddâiṃ suṇeti.[4] ‖2‖ uḍḍhaṃ adhaṃ tiri- 68
'yaṃ pâîṇaṃ mucchamâṇe rûvesu mucchati saddesu yâvi.[5] esa loe[6] viyâhie, ĕttha agutte aṇâṇâe puṇo puṇo guṇâsâe vaṃkasamâyâre matte agâram[7] âvase. ‖3‖

lajjamâṇâ puḍho pâsa aṇagârâ 'mŏ tti ege pavayamâṇâ, jam iṇaṃ virûvarûvehiṃ satthehiṃ vaṇassaikammasamâraṃbheṇaṃ vaṇassaisatthaṃ samâraṃbhamâṇe anne[8] aṇega[9]- pâṇe vihiṃsati. ‖4‖ tattha khalu etc. (*all as in* **2**, 3, 4 70 *down to* vihiṃsati se bemi. vaṇassai *for* puḍhavi). ‖5‖

imaṃ pi jâidhammayaṃ,[10] eyaṃ pi jâidhammayaṃ;[10] imaṃ pi vuḍḍhidhammayaṃ, eyaṃ pi vuḍḍhidhammayaṃ; imaṃ pi cittamaṃtayaṃ, eyaṃ pi cittamaṃtayaṃ; imaṃ pi chinnaṃ milâi, eyaṃ pi chinnaṃ milâi; imaṃ pi âhâragaṃ, eyaṃ pi âhâragaṃ; imaṃ pi aṇiccayaṃ, (eyaṃ pi aṇiccayaṃ; imaṃ pi asâsayaṃ),[11] eyaṃ pi asâsayaṃ; imaṃ pi cayâvacaiyaṃ, eyaṃ pi cayâvacaiyaṃ; imaṃ pi vipariṇâmadhammayaṃ, eyaṃ pi vipariṇâmadhammayaṃ. ‖6‖

ĕttha satthaṃ samâraṃbhamâṇassa etc. [*all as in* **2**, 6 73 *down to the end.* vaṇassai *for* puḍhavi]. ‖7‖**5**‖

paṃcamo uddesao.

se bemi. saṃt' ime tasâ pâṇâ; taṃ jahâ: aṃḍayâ, poyayâ, jarâuyâ, rasayâ, saṃseyayâ, sammucchimâ,[1] ubbhiyâ, ovavâiyâ. 78
esa saṃsâre tti pavuccati ‖1‖ maṃdassa[2] aviyâṇao. nijjhâittâ paḍilehittâ patteyaṃ parinivvâṇaṃ savvesiṃ pâṇâṇaṃ, savvesiṃ bhûyâṇaṃ, savvesiṃ jîvâṇaṃ, savvesiṃ sattâṇaṃ, asâyaṃ[3] aparinivvâṇaṃ[4] mahabbhayaṃ dukkhaṃ ti bemi tasaṃti pâṇâ paḍiso disâsu ya. tattha tattha puḍho
'pâsa âurâ pariyâveṃti.[5] ‖2‖ saṃti pâṇâ puḍho siyâ, lajjamâṇâ puḍho pâsa aṇagârâ mŏ tti ege pavayamâṇâ, jam iṇaṃ virûvarûvehiṃ satthehiṃ tasakâyasamâraṃbheṇaṃ tasakâya- 81
satthaṃ samâraṃbhamâṇe anne aṇegarûve pâṇe vihiṃsati. ‖3‖

[3] B itth. [4] B °ai. [5] AB âvi. [6] B loge. [7] gâram. [8] cf. **2**. 1. [9] A vaṇ° or caṇ. [10] B ṇim. [11] A om (—).

[1] B °iyâ. [2] B maṃdassâvi°. [3] A ass. [4] A °ṇevv. [5] B aṃti.

[*all as in* **2**, 3, 4 *down to* vihiṃsati. se bemi. tasakâya *for* puḍhavi]. ‖4‖

app ege accâe haṇaṃti, app ege ajiṇâe vahaṃti, app[6] ege[6] maṃsâe vahaṃti, app[6] ege[6] soṇiyâe vahaṃti,[7] evaṃ hidayâe[8] pittâe vasâe picchâe pucchâe vâlâe siṃgâe visâṇâe daṃtâe dâḍhâe nahâe ṇhâruṇîe aṭṭhîe[9] aṭṭhimiṃjâe[10] aṭṭhâe[11]
82 aṇaṭṭhâe. app ege hiṃsiṃsu me tti vâ, app ege hiṃsaṃti me[7] tti vâ, app ege hiṃsissaṃti me[7] tti vâ vahaṃti. ‖5‖

ĕttha satthaṃ samâraṃbhamâṇassa icc eṭe âraṃbhâ etc. [*all as in* **2**, 6 *down to the end.* tasakâya *for* puḍhavi]. ‖6‖**6**‖

chaṭṭho uddesao.

83 pahû ejassa[1] duguṃchaṇâe[2] âyaṃkadaṃsî[3] ahiyaṃ ti naccâ. je ajjhatthaṃ jâṇai, se bahiyâ jâṇai; je bahiyâ jâṇai, se ajjhatthaṃ jâṇai. eṭaṃ tulam annesiṃ. saṃtigayâ daviyâ nâ[4] 'vakaṃkhaṃti jîvituṃ. ‖1‖ lajjamâṇâ puḍho pâsa aṇagârâ mŏ tti ege pavayamâṇâ, jam iṇaṃ virûvarûvehiṃ satthehiṃ vâukammasamâraṃbheṇa vâusatthaṃ samâraṃbhamâṇâ anne aṇegarûve[5] pâṇe vihiṃsaṃti ‖2‖ etc. [*all as in*
88 **2**, 3, 4 *down to* vihiṃsati. se bemi. vâukâya *for* puḍhavi]. ‖3‖

saṃti saṃpâimâ pâṇâ âhacca saṃpayaṃti ya pharisaṃ[6] ca khalu puṭṭhâ ege saṃghâyam âvajjaṃti; je tattha saṃghâyam âvajjaṃti, te tattha pariyâvajjaṃti;[7] je tattha pariyâvajjaṃti,[8] te tattha uddâyaṃti. ‖4‖

ĕttha[9] satthaṃ samâraṃbhamâṇassa icc eṭe âraṃbhâ etc.
89 [*all as in* **2**, 6 *down to the end.* vâukâya *for* puḍhavi.] ‖5‖

itthaṃ[10] pi jâṇa uvâdîyamâṇâ, je âyâre na[4] ramaṃti; âraṃbhamâṇâ viṇayaṃ vayaṃti chaṃdovaṇîyâ[12] ajjhovavannâ[13] âraṃbhasattâ pakareṃti saṃgaṃ. se vasumaṃ savvasamannâgayapannâṇeṇaṃ[13] appâṇeṇaṃ karaṇijjaṃ
91 pâvaṃ kammaṃ tan[14] no annesiṃ. ‖6‖ taṃ parinnâya[13] mehâvî n' eva sayaṃ chajjîvanikâyasatthaṃ samâraṃbhejjâ etc. [*all as in* **2**, 6 *down to the end.* chajjîvanikâya *for* puḍhavi]. ‖7‖**7**‖

sattamo uddesao.

paḍhamam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

satthaparinnâ samattâ.

[6] B evaṃ. [7] B om. [8] B hiyâe. [9] B °ie. [10] A aṭṭhamiṃjjhâe. [11] A om.
[1] pâṭhântaram: pahuya egasa. [2] A °gaṃ°. [3] B dîsaṃ. [4] A ṇ, B n.
[5] A v'aṇ. [6] A par°. [7] A corr °vijj°. [8] B °vijj°. [9] B ittha. [10] A e°. [11] A °e.
[12] A viṇîyâ. [13] cf. **2**. 1. [14] B om.

BIIYAM AJJHAYAṆAṂ.

LOGAVIJAO.

je guṇe, se mûlaṭṭhâṇe; je mûlaṭṭhâṇe, se guṇe. iya[1] se guṇaṭṭhî mahayâ pariyâveṇa vase[2] pamatte; taṃ jahâ: mâyâ me, pi*t*â me, bhâyâ me, bha*g*iṇî me, bhajjâ me, puttâ me, dhû*t*â me, suṇhâ me, sahisayaṇasaṃgaṃthasaṃthuyâ[3] me, vicittovagaraṇa[4]-pariyaṭṭaṇabhoyaṇacchâyaṇaṃ[5] me—icc 108
attthaṃ gaḍhie loe vase pamatte aho ya râo paritappamâṇe kâlâkâlasamuṭṭhâî saṃjogaṭṭhî aṭṭhâlobhî âlumpe sahasâkâre viṇiviṭṭhacitte ĕttha satthe puṇo puṇo. ‖1‖ appaṃ ca khalu âuṃ iham egesiṃ mâṇavâṇaṃ; taṃ jahâ: soyaparinnâṇehiṃ parihâyamâṇehiṃ, cakkhuparinnâṇehiṃ parihâyamâṇehiṃ, ghâṇaparinnâṇehiṃ parihâyamâṇehiṃ, rasa[6]-parinnâṇehiṃ parihâyamâṇehiṃ, phâsaparinnâṇehiṃ parihâyamâṇehiṃ 112
abhikkaṃtaṃ vayaṃ sa pehâe, ta*t*o se egayâ mûḍhabhâvaṃ jaṇayaṃti; jehiṃ vâ saddhiṃ saṃvasa*t*i, te vâ[7] ṇaṃ egadâ niyagâ[8] puvviṃ parivayaṃti, so vâ te niyage[9] pacchâ parivaĕjjâ. nâ[8] 'laṃ te tava tâṇâe vâ saraṇâe vâ, tumaṃ pi tesiṃ nâ 'laṃ tâṇâe vâ saraṇâe vâ. ‖2‖ se na[8] hassâe,[10] na[8] kiḍḍâe, na ra*t*îe, na vibhûsâe.[11] icc evaṃ samuṭṭhie aho vihârâe aṃtaraṃ ca khalu imaṃ sa pehâe dhîre muhuttam
avi no pamâyae. vao acce*t*i, jovvaṇaṃ ca jîvi*t*e. iha je[12] pa- 117
mattâ, se haṃtâ, chĕttâ, bhĕttâ, luṃpittâ, uddavittâ, uttâsaittâ, akaḍaṃ karissâmi tti mannamâṇe; jehiṃ vâ saddhiṃ saṃvasa*t*i, te vâ[7] ṇaṃ egayâ niyagâ puvviṃ posaṃti, so vâ te niyage pacchâ posĕjjâ. nâ'lam te tava tâṇâe vâ saraṇâe vâ, tumaṃ pi tesiṃ nâ'laṃ tâṇâe vâ saraṇâe vâ. ‖3‖ uvâ*dî*ta[13]-seseṇa vâ saṃnihi[8]-saṃnicao kajjai[14] iham egesiṃ asaṃjayâṇaṃ[15] bhoyaṇâe. ta*t*o se egayâ rogasamuppâyâ samuppa-

[1] A iti. [2] A saṃvase. [3] A om. sahi. [4] A pak°. [5] B °ṇaach°. [6] B rasaṇa. [7] A vă. [8] A ṇ, B n. [9] A ṇigae. [10] B hâsâe. [11] A vihûs°. [12] B je ihaṃ. [13] B uvâiya. [14] A kk. [15] B mâṇavâṇaṃ.

jjaṃti; jehiṃ[16] vâ saddhiṃ saṃvasaṫi, te vâ[7] ṇaṃ egayâ
119 niyagâ puvviṃ pariharaṃti, so vâ te niyage[9] pacchâ pariharĕjjâ. nâ'laṃ te tava tâṇâe vâ saraṇâe vâ, tumaṃ pi tesiṃ nâ 'laṃ tâṇâe vâ saraṇâe vâ. ||4|| jâṇittu dukkhaṃ patteyaṃ[17] sâyaṃ, aṇabhikkaṃtaṃ[18] ca khalu vayaṃ sa pehâe, khaṇaṃ jâṇâhi paṃḍie jâva soya[19]-parinnâṇehiṃ[20] aparihâyamâṇehiṃ,[20] jâva[3] nĕttaparinnâṇehiṃ[20] aparihâyamâṇehiṃ,[20] jâva[3] ghâṇaparinnâṇehiṃ[20] aparihâyamâṇehiṃ,[20] jâva[3] rasa[21]-parinnâṇehiṃ[20] aparihâyamâṇehiṃ,[20] jâva[3] phâsa[22]-
121 parinnâṇehiṃ[20] aparihâyamâṇehiṃ:[20] icc eṫehiṃ virûvarûvehiṃ parinnâṇehiṃ aparihâyamâṇehiṃ[23] âyaṭṭhaṃ sammaṃ samaṇuvâsĕjjâ si tti bemi. ||5||**1**||

paḍhamo uddesao.

araṫiṃ âuṭṭe se mehâvî, khaṇaṃsi mukke. aṇâṇâe puṭṭhâ vi ege niyaṭṭaṃti maṃdâ moheṇa pâuḍâ. 'apariggahâ bhavissâmo' samuṭṭhâe[1] laddhe kâme abhigâhaṫi. aṇâṇâe muṇiṇo paḍilehaṃti; ettha[2] mohe puṇo puṇo sannâ no havvâe no pârâe. vimukkâ hu te jaṇâ, je jaṇâ pâragâmiṇo. lobhaṃ
126 alobheṇa dugumchamâṇâ laddhe kâme nâ[3] 'bhigâhaṫi. viṇâ vi[4] lobhaṃ nikkhamma esa akamme jâṇai pâsai, paḍilehâe nâ 'vakaṃkhaṫi, esa aṇâgârĕ tti pavuccaṫi. ||1|| aho ya râo paritappamâṇe kâlâkâlasamuṭṭhâî aṭṭhâlobhî âlumpe sahasâkâre viṇiviṭṭhacitte ĕttha satthe puṇo puṇo. se âyabale, se[5] nâibale,[5] se[6] mittabale, se pĕccabale, se devabale, se râyabale, se corabale, se ǎtihibale, se kivaṇabale,[7] se samaṇabale. ||2|| icc
128 eṫehiṃ virûvarûvehiṃ kajjehiṃ daṃḍasamâḍâṇaṃ saṃpehâe bhayâ kajjai pâvamŏkkhŏ tti mannamâṇe, aduvâ âsaṃsâe. taṃ parinnâya mehâvî n' eva sayaṃ eṫehiṃ kajjehiṃ daṃḍaṃ samâraṃbhĕjjâ, n' ev' annaṃ[8] eṫehiṃ kajjehiṃ daṃḍaṃ samâraṃbhâvĕjjâ,[9] n' ev' annaṃ eehiṃ kajjehiṃ daṃḍaṃ samâraṃbhaṃtaṃ samaṇujâṇĕjjâ. esa magge âriehiṃ paveḍie, jah' ĕttha kusale no 'valiṃpijjâ[10] si tti bemi. ||3||**2**||

biio uddesao.

[16] A. jesiṃ. [17] A patteya. [18] A aṇati°, B °ika°. [19] A sotta, B soa. [20] B °ṇâparihîṇâ. [21] B jiha. [22] B phâsu. [23] B aparihîṇehiṃ.

[1] B °âya. [2] AB ittha. [3] A no. [4] pâṭhântaram: viṇaittu, AC. [6] A om. [6] B adds se sayaṇabale. [7] A kip. [8] B anne. [9] B eehiṃ k. d. samâraṃbhaṃte anne vi na s. [10] A vi°.

se asaiṃ[1] uccâgoe, asaiṃ[2] nîyâgoe, no hîṇe, no airitte, no pîhae.[3] iya[4] saṃkhâe[5] ke goyâvâî, ke mâṇâvâî, kaṃsi vâ 132
ege gijjhe? ‖1‖

tamhâ paṃḍie no harise, no kujjhe.[6] bhûtehiṃ jâṇa paḍileha sâyaṃ samie[7] eyâṇupassî; taṃ jahâ: aṃdhattaṃ, bahirattaṃ, mûyattaṃ, kâṇattaṃ, kuṃṭattaṃ, khujjattaṃ, vaḍabhattaṃ, samattaṃ, sabalattaṃ saha pamâeṇaṃ aṇegarûvâo joṇîo saṃdhei,[8] virûvarûve phâse parisaṃvedei.[9] ‖2‖

se abujjhamâṇe hatovahate jâi[10]-maraṇaṃ aṇupariyaṭṭamâṇe; jîviyaṃ puḍho piyaṃ iham egesiṃ mâṇavâṇaṃ khĕttavatthu mamâyamâṇâṇaṃ ârattaṃ virattaṃ maṇiṃ kuṃḍalaṃ 135
saha hiraṇṇeṇaṃ itthiyâo parigijjha[11] tatth' eva rattâ 'na ĕttha tavo vâ damo vâ niyamo vâ dissai' saṃpuṇṇaṃ jîviukâme lâlappamâṇe mûḍhe vippariyâsam uveti.[12] ‖3‖

iṇam eva nâ 'vakaṃkhaṃti, je jaṇâ dhuvacâriṇo. |
jâi[10]-maraṇaṃ parinnâya[13] care saṃkamaṇe daḍhe. ‖

n' atthi kâlassa n' âgamo. savve pâṇâ piyâuyâ,[14] suhasâyâ, dukkhapaḍikûlâ, appiyavahâ, piyajîviṇo, jîviukâmâ, savvesiṃ jîviyaṃ piyaṃ. ‖4‖

taṃ parigijjha dupayaṃ cauppayaṃ abhijuṃjiyâṇaṃ 138
saṃsaṃciyâṇaṃ[15] tiviheṇa, jâ vi se tattha mattâ bhavati appâ vâ bahugâ vâ, se tattha gaḍhie ciṭṭhati bhoyaṇâe. tato se egadâ vivihaṃ[16] parisiṭṭhaṃ saṃbhûtaṃ mahovagaraṇaṃ[17] bhavati. taṃ pi se egayâ dâyadâ[18] vibhayaṃti, adattâhâro vâ se avaharati, râyâṇo vâ se vilumpaṃti, nassai[19] vâ se, viṇassai vâ se, agâraḍâheṇa vâ se ḍajjhai. iya[20] se parass' aṭṭhâe kûrâiṃ kammâiṃ bâle pakuvvamâṇe teṇa dukkheṇa[21] mûḍhe vippariyâsam uveti. ‖5‖

muṇiṇâ hu etaṃ pavediṭaṃ: aṇohaṃtarâ ee, no ya ohaṃ 140
tarittae; atîraṃgamâ ee, no ya tîraṃ gamittae; apâraṃgamâ ee, no ya pâraṃ gamittae;

âyâṇijjaṃ ca âdâya taṃmi ṭhâṇe na ciṭṭhai; |
avitahaṃ pappa kheyanne taṃmi ṭhâṇaṃmi[22] ciṭṭhai. ‖

[1] A °yaṃ. [2] A °tiṃ. [3] Nâgârjunîyâs tu paṭhanti: evaṃ ege khalu jîve atîyaddhâe asaiṃ uccagoe asaiṃ nîyâgoe kaṃḍaṭṭhayâe no hîṇe no airitte. [4] A iti. [5] B °âya. [6] B kuppe. [7] Nâgârjunîyâs tu paṭhanti: purise ṇaṃ dukkhuvveyasuhesae. [8] A saṃdhâeti. [9] A padi°, B °veai. [10] A jâî. [11] A adds ti. [12] B ei. [13] cf. 1, 2. 1. [14] pâṭhântaram: piyâyayâ. [15] B saṃsiṃ°. [16] A vi. [17] B karaṇaṃ. [18] A °ya. [19] B nâsai. [20] B ai, A iti. [21] A adds saṃ. [22] A °mmi.

uddeso pâsagassa n' atthi. bâle puṇa nihe kâmasamaṇunne asamiṭadukkhe dukkhî dukkhâṇam eva âvaṭṭaṃ aṇupariyaṭṭai tti bemi. ‖6‖**3**‖

taio uddesao.

tao se egayâ rogasamuppâyâ samuppajjaṃti; jehiṃ vâ
143 saddhiṃ saṃvasaṭi, te vâ[1] ṇaṃ egayâ niyagâ puvviṃ parivayaṃti, so vâ te niyae pacchâ parivaǎjjâ:[2] nâ 'laṃ te tava tâṇâe vâ saraṇâe vâ, tumaṃ pi tesiṃ nâ 'laṃ tâṇâe vâ saraṇâe vâ. ‖1‖

jâṇittu dukkhaṃ patteyaṃ sâyaṃ bhogâm eva aṇusoyaṃti. iham egesiṃ mâṇavâṇaṃ tiviheṇa, jâ vi se tattha mattâ bhavaṭi appâ vâ bahuyâ vâ, bhoyaṇâe se tattha gaḍhie ciṭṭhati. taṭo se egayâ viparisiṭṭhaṃ saṃbhûṭaṃ mahovagaraṇaṃ bhavaṭi. taṃ pi se egayâ dâyâḍâ vibhayaṃti, adattâhâro vâ se avaha-
144 rati,[3] râyâṇo vâ se vilumpanti,[4] nassai vâ se, viṇassai vâ se, agâraḍâheṇa vâ se ḍajjhai. iya[5] parassa aṭṭhâe kûrâiṃ[6] kammâiṃ[6] bâle pakuvvamâṇe teṇa dukkheṇa[7] mûḍhe vippariyâsam uveṭi. ‖2‖

âsaṃ ca chaṃdaṃ ca vigiṃca dhîre, tumaṃ c' eva taṃ sallam âhaṭṭu.[8] jeṇa siyâ, teṇa no siyâ, iṇam eva nâ 'vabujjhaṃti. je jaṇâ mohapâuḍâ thîbhi loe pavvahie, te bho vaḍaṃti: eyâiṃ âyaṭaṇâiṃ. se dukkhâe, mohâe, mârâe, naragâe, naragatirikkhâe; saṭaṭaṃ mûḍhe dhammaṃ nâ 'bhijâṇaṭi. ‖3‖

147 uḍâhu vîre;[9] appamâḍo mahâmohe; alaṃ kusalassa pamâeṇaṃ saṃtimaraṇaṃ saṃpehâe[10] bheuradhammaṃ saṃpehâe, nâ'laṃ pâsa alaṃ te eehiṃ. eyaṃ pâsa muṇî mahabbhayaṃ, nâ 'ṭivâǎjjâ kaṃcaṇa. esa vîre pasaṃsiṭe, je na nivijjaṭe[11] âḍâṇâe; na me deṭi, na kuppǎjjâ; thovaṃ laddhuṃ, na khiṃsai; paḍisehio pariṇamǎjjâ. eyaṃ moṇaṃ samaṇuvâsijjâ si tti bemi. ‖4‖**4**‖

cauttho uddesao.

jam iṇaṃ virûvarûvehiṃ satthehiṃ logassa kammasamâraṃbhâ kajjaṃti, taṃ jahâ: appaṇo se puttâṇaṃ dhûyâṇaṃ

[1] A va. [2] A vv. [3] B harati. [4] B °ṃti. [5] cf. **3**. 20. [6] B °âṇi. [7] A adds saṃ°. [8] A tt. [9] MSS. dhîre. [10] MSS. sapehâe. [11] B niva°. C niya°.

suṇhâṇaṃ,[1] nâîṇaṃ, dhâîṇaṃ, râîṇaṃ, dâsâṇaṃ, dâsîṇaṃ 150
kammakarâṇaṃ, kammakarîṇaṃ âdesâe puḍho paheṇâe sâmâsâe pâtarâsâe saṃnihisaṃnicao kajjai. ‖1‖

iham egesiṃ mâṇavâṇaṃ bhoyaṇâe. samuṭṭhie aṇagâre ârie âriyapanne[2] âriyadaṃsî, ayaṃ saṃdhî ti adakkhu,[3] se nâ"die, nâ"diyâvae, na samaṇujâṇati,[4] savvâmagaṃdhaṃ parinnâya nirâmagaṃdhe parivvae. ‖2‖

adissamâṇe kayavikkaesu se na kiṇe, na kiṇâvae, kiṇaṃtaṃ na samaṇujâṇai.[5] se bhikkhû kâlanne, bâlanne, mâyanne, kheyanne, khaṇayanne, viṇayanne, samayanne, 153
bhâvanne, pariggahaṃ amamâyamâṇe, kâle[6] 'ṇuṭṭhâî, apaḍinne, duhao chittâ niyâi. vatthaṃ, paḍiggahaṃ, kaṃbalaṃ, pâyapuṃchaṇaṃ, ŏggahaṃ ca kaḍâsaṇaṃ: eesu c' eva jâṇejjâ; laddhe âhâre aṇagâro mâyaṃ jâṇĕjjâ. se jah' eyaṃ bhagavatâ pavediṭaṃ: lâbhŏ tti na majjĕjjâ, alâbhŏ tti na soĕjjâ, bahuṃ pi laddhuṃ na nihe, pariggahâo appâṇaṃ avasakkĕjjâ, annahâ ṇaṃ pâsae parihariĕjjâ. esa magge âriehiṃ pavediṭe, jah' ĕttha kusale no 'valiṃpijjâ si tti bemi. ‖3‖ 157

kâmâ duratikkamâ, jîviyaṃ duppaḍivûhaṇaṃ,[7] kâmakâmî khalu ayaṃ purise se soyati, jûrati,[8] tippati, piḍḍati, paritappati. âyacakkhû logavipassî logassa ahe[9] bhâgaṃ jâṇai, uḍḍhaṃ bhâgaṃ jâṇati, tiriyaṃ bhâgaṃ jâṇai. gaḍḍhie loe pariyaṭṭamâṇe, saṃdhiṃ vidittâ iha macciehiṃ esa vîre pasaṃsite, je baddhe paḍimoyae. ‖4‖

jahâ aṃto, tahâ bâhiṃ; jahâ bâhiṃ, tahâ aṃto. aṃto aṃto pûi[10]-dehaṃtarâṇi pâsati puḍho vi savaṃtâiṃ[11] paṃḍie 161
paḍilehâe. se maimaṃ parinnâya:[12] mâ ya hu lâlaṃ paccâsî, mâ tesu tiriccham appâṇam âvâyae, kâsaṃkase 'yaṃ[13] khalu purise,[13] bahumâî kaḍeṇa mûḍhe puṇo taṃ karei lobhaṃ, veraṃ vaḍḍhei appaṇo. jam iṇaṃ parikahijjai, imassa c' eva paḍivûhaṇaṭṭhâe.[14] amarâyai mahâsaḍḍhî; aṭṭaṃ eyaṃ tu pehâe aparinnâe kaṃdati. se taṃ jâṇaha, jam ahaṃ bemi. ‖5‖

teicchaṃ paṃḍie pavayamâṇe, se haṃtâ, chĕttâ, bhĕttâ, luṃpittâ, viluṃpittâ, uddavaittâ, akaḍaṃ karissâmi tti manna-

[1] B nh. [2] A ṇṇ, B nn. [3] pâṭhântaraṃ vâ: ayaṃ saṃdhiṃ adakkhu. [4] A °âti. [5] B ae. [6] B kâlâ. [7] B °hagaṃ. [8] Calc. jhûrai. [9] A aho. [10] A pûî. [11] A °tâî. [12] B om. [13] B adds ayaṃ. [14] B °ṇayâe.

164 mâṇe; jassa vi ya ṇaṃ kare*ti*, alaṃ bâlassa saṃgeṇa; je vâ se kârei, bâle; na evaṃ aṇagârassa jâyai tti bemi. ‖6‖**5**‖

paṃcamo uddesao.

se taṃ saṃbujjhamâṇe âyâṇîyaṃ samuṭṭhâe[1] tamhâ pâvaṃ kammaṃ n' eva kujjâ, na kârave; siyâ tatth' egayaraṃ viparâmusa*ti*, chasu annayaraṃsi[2] kappa*ti*. suhaṭṭhî lâlappamâṇe saeṇa[3] dukkheṇa mûḍhe vippariyâsam uve*ti*, ‖1‖ saeṇa[3] vippamâeṇaṃ puḍho vayaṃ pakuvvai, jaṃs' ime pâṇâ pavvahi*tâ*. paḍilehâe no nikaraṇâe. esâ parinnâ pa-
169 vucca*ti*. kammovasaṃtî je mamâi*tam*[4] ma*tiṃ* jahâ*ti*, se jahâi[5] mamâiyaṃ.[4]

se hu diṭṭhapahe[6] muṇî, jassa n' atthi mamâiyaṃ.

taṃ parinnâya mehâvî vidittâ logaṃ,[7] vaṃtâ loga[7]-sannaṃ se maimaṃ parakkamejjâ si[8] tti bemi. ‖2‖

nâ 'ra*tiṃ* sahaî[9] vîre[10] vîre[10] no sahaî ra*tiṃ* |
jamhâ avimaṇe vîre[10] tamhâ vîre na rajjai ‖

sadde phâse ahiyâsamâṇe nivviṃda[11] naṃdî[12] iha jîviyassa.

muṇî moṇaṃ samâ*dâ*ya dhuṇe kammasarîragaṃ.

paṃtaṃ [ca] lûhaṃ sevanti[13] vîrâ[10] sammattadaṃsiṇo.

es' ohaṃtare muṇî tiṇṇe mutte vira*te* viyâhie tti bemi. ‖3‖

172 duvvasu muṇî aṇâṇâe tucchae gilâi vattae. esa vîre pasaṃsie, acce*ti* logasaṃjogaṃ, esa nâe pavuccati. jaṃ dukkhaṃ pave*di*yaṃ iha mâṇavâṇaṃ, tassa dukkhassa kusalâ parinnaṃ[14] udâharaṃti. ‖4‖

iya[15] kammaṃ parinnâya savvaso, je aṇannadaṃsî, se aṇannârâme; je aṇannârâme, se aṇannadaṃsî. jahâ puṇṇassa katthaṭi, tahâ tucchassa katthaṭi; jahâ tucchassa katthaṭi, tahâ puṇṇassa katthaṭi. avi ya haṇe aṇâiyamâṇe. itthaṃ[16] pi jâṇa: seyaṃ ti n'atthi. ke 'yaṃ purise kaṃ ca nae?[11] esa
177 vîre pasaṃsie, je baddhe paḍimoyae uḍḍhaṃ ahaṃ tiriyaṃ disâsu. se savvao savvaparinnâcârî; na lippaî chaṇapa*de*ṇa[17] vîre. se mehâvî, je aṇugghâyaṇassa kheyanne,[18] je ya baṃdhapamukkham[19] annesî. kusale no[11]

[1] B °âya. [2] BC °ṃmi. [3] A se teṇa. [4] B °iam. [5] B cayai. [6] A bhae. [7] A loy°. [8] A pari°. [9] A sahate. [10] A dhîre. [11] A ṇ. [12] B naṃdiṃ, A ṇ. [13] B °ṃti, cf. **5**. 3. § *5*. [14] A °ṇṇâ. [15] A iti. [16] A ettham. [17] B chaṇaṇa. [18] cf. **5**. 2. [19] B pp. [20] B jaṃ.

baddhe, no [11] mukke, se jjaṃ [20] ca ârabhe, jaṃ ca n [11] ârabhe, aṇâraddhaṃ ca n [11] ârabhe :

chaṇaṃ chaṇaṃ parinnâya [18] logasannaṃ ca savvaso.

uddeso pâsagassa n' atthi ; bâle puṇa nihe kâmasamaṇunne asamiʼadukkhe dukkhî dukkhâṇam eva âvaṭṭaṃ aṇupariyaṭṭai tti bemi. ‖5‖**6**‖

chaṭṭho uddesao.

biiyam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

logavijao samatto.

TAIYAM AJJHAYAṆAṂ.

SÎOSAṆIJJAṂ.

182 suttâ amuṇî,[1] muṇiṇo sayayaṃ[2] jâgaraṃti. *loga*ṃsi jâṇa ahiyâya dukkhaṃ. samayaṃ logassa jâṇittâ ĕttha satthovarae. jass' ime saddâ ya rûvâ ya gaṃdhâ ya rasâ ya phâsâ ya abhisamannâgayâ bhavaṃti, ‖1‖ se âyavaṃ nâṇavaṃ[3] dhammavaṃ baṃbhavaṃ pannâṇehiṃ pari*jâṇa*ti logaṃ muṇî ti vacce, dhammavi*du* tti ujû.[4] âvaṭṭasoe saṃgam abhijâṇa*ti*; sî*to*siṇaccâgî se niggaṃthe ara*ti*ra*ti*sahe pharusiyaṃ[5] no vedeti jâgaraverovarae dhîre[6] evaṃ dukkhâ pamokkhasi. ‖2‖

186 jarâmaccuvasovaṇîe[7] nare sayayaṃ[8] mûḍhe dhammaṃ nâ 'bhijâṇati. pâsiya[9] â*t*ure[10] pâṇe appamatto parivvae. maṃtâ eyaṃ ma*ti*maṃ pâsa:

âraṃbhajaṃ dukkham iṇaṃ ti naccâ
mâî[11] pamâî puṇar e*ti* gabbhaṃ |
uvehamâṇo saddarûvesu ujjû[12]
mârâbhisaṃkî maraṇâ pamucca*ti* ‖

appamatto kâmehiṃ uvarao pâvakammehiṃ vîre âyagutte, je kheyanne. ‖3‖

je pajjavajâyasatthassa kheyanne, se asatthassa kheyanne; je asatthassa kheyanne, se pajjavajâyasatthassa kheyanne.

189 akammassa vavahâro na vijjai,[13] kammaṇâ uvâhî jâyai.[14]

kammaṃ ca paḍilehâe kammamûlaṃ ca[15] jaṃ chaṇaṃ. paḍilehiya savvaṃ samâ*d*âya dohiṃ aṃtehiṃ adissamâṇe. taṃ parinnâya mehâvî vi*d*ittâ logaṃ, vaṃtâ logasannaṃ se ma*ti*maṃ parakkamejjâ si tti bemi. ‖4‖**1**‖

paḍhamo uddesao.

jâ*ti*ṃ ca vuḍḍhiṃ ca ih' ajja pâsa
bhûehiṃ sâtaṃ paḍileha jâṇe,[1]

[1] B adds sayâ. [2] B sayâ. [3] pâṭhântaraṃ vâ: se âyavî ṇâṇavî. [4] A ajû. [5] B °sa°. [6] B vîre. [7] B maccû. [8] B °tat°. [9] A pâsitaṃ. [10] A ra. [11] AC mâyî. [12] A ujû. [13] A vijjatti. [14] A jâyayati. [15] pâṭhântaraṃ vâ: kammâhûya jaṃ chaṇaṃ.

[1] BC order: bh. j. p. s.; B jâṇa.

tamhâ 'tivijjo paramaṃ ti naccâ[2]
saṃmattadaṃsî na karei pâvaṃ. ‖i‖
ummucca pâsaṃ iha macciehiṃ
âraṃbhajîvî ubhayâṇupassî |
kâmesu giddhâ nicayaṃ[2] kareṃti,
saṃsiccamâṇâ puṇar eṃti gabbhaṃ. ‖ii‖
avi se hâsam âsajja haṃtâ naṃdî ti mannaṫi | 192
alaṃ bâlassa saṃgeṇa veraṃ vaḍḍhaṫi appaṇo. ‖iii‖
tamhâ 'ṫivijjo paramaṃ ti naccâ[2]
âyaṃkadaṃsî na karei pâvaṃ |
aggaṃ ca mûlaṃ ca vigiṃca dhîre
palicchiṃdiyâ ṇaṃ nikkammadaṃsî. ‖iv‖

esa maraṇâ pamuccaṫi, se hu diṭṭhabhae muṇî logaṃsi paramadaṃsî vivittajîvî uvasaṃte[3] samie sahiṫe sayâ jaṫe kâlâkaṃkhî[4] parivvae. bahuṃ ca khalu pâvaṃ kammaṃ pagaḍaṃ; saccaṃsi[5] dhiṫiṃ kuvvahâ. ettho 'varae mehâvî savvaṃ kammaṃ jhosei. ‖1‖ aṇegacitte khalu 196
ayaṃ purise; se keyaṇaṃ arihai[6] pûraittae se annavahâe annapariyâvâe annapariggahâe jaṇavayavahâe jaṇavayaparivâyâe jaṇavayapariggahâe. âsevittâ eyam aṭṭhaṃ icc ev' ege samuṭṭhiyâ. ‖2‖ tamhâ taṃ biiyaṃ[7] no sevate,[8] nissâraṃ pâsiya nâṇî uvavâyaṃ cavaṇaṃ naccâ aṇannaṃ cara mâ haṇe. se na chaṇe, na chaṇâvae chaṇaṃtaṃ nâ 'ṇujâṇai. nivviṃda naṃdî[2] arae payâsu aṇomadaṃsî nisanno pâvehiṃ kammehiṃ. ‖3‖

kohâ*d*imâṇaṃ haṇiyâ ya vîre
lobhassa pâse nirayaṃ[2] mahaṃtaṃ,| 198
tamhâ hi[9] vîre virao vahâo
chiṃdejja soyaṃ lahubhûyagâmî. ‖v‖
gaṃthaṃ parinnâya ih' ajja vîre
soyaṃ parinnâya carejja daṃte |
ummugga[10] laddhuṃ iha mâṇavehiṃ
no pâṇiṇaṃ pâṇe samârabhĕjjâ ‖vi‖ **2** ‖
si tti bemi.

biio uddesao.

[2] A ṇ. [3] upa. [4] A kâla. [5] B °ṃmi. [6] B arahai. [7] B bîyaṃ. [8] B seve. [9] B ti. [10] B ummajja.

saṃdhiṃ logassa jâṇittâ, âtato bahiyâ pâsa, tamhâ na haṃtâ na vighâtae. jam iṇaṃ annamanna-vitigiṃchâe[1] paḍilehâe na karei pâvaṃ kammaṃ. kiṃ tattha muṇîkâraṇaṃ siyâ?

samayaṃ tatth'[2] uvehâe appâṇaṃ vippasâdae. ||1||

aṇannaparamaṃ nâṇî no pamâe[3] kayâi vi |
202 âyagutte sayâ dhîre[4] jâyâmâyâĕ jâvae. ||i||

virâgaṃ[5] rûvesu gacchejjâ mahayâ khuḍḍaehi vâ; âgatiṃ gatiṃ ca parinnâya dohiṃ aṃtehiṃ adissamâṇehiṃ se na chijjati, na bhijjati, na ḍajjhati, na hammati ||2|| kaṃcaṇaṃ savvaloe. avareṇa puvvaṃ na saraṃti ege: kim ass' atîtaṃ kiṃ vâ"gamissaṃ. bhâsaṃti ege iha mâṇavâo: jam ass' atîtaṃ taṃ vâ"gamissaṃ.[6]

nâ 'îyam aṭṭhaṃ na ya âgamissaṃ
aṭṭhaṃ niyacchaṃti tahâgayâo |

vidhûtakappe[7] eyâṇupassî vijjhosaittâ
205 kâ aratî ke y 'âṇaṃde ĕtthaṃ pi aggahe care |
savvaṃ hâsaṃ pariccajja âlîṇagutto parivvae. ||ii|| ||3||

purisâ! tumam eva tumaṃ mittaṃ; kiṃ bahiyâ mittam icchasi? jaṃ jâṇĕjja uccâlaiyaṃ, taṃ jâṇĕjjâ dûrâlaiyaṃ; jaṃ jâṇĕjjâ dûrâlaiyaṃ, taṃ jâṇĕjjâ uccâlaiyaṃ. purisâ! attâṇam eva abhiṇigijjha evaṃ dukkhâ pamŏkkhasi. purisâ! saccam eva samabhiyâṇahi![8] saccassa[9] âṇâe[10] uvaṭṭhite medhâvî mâraṃ tarati. ||4||

sahie dhammam âdâe[11] seyaṃ samaṇupassati |
208 duhao jîviyassa parivaṃdaṇamâṇaṇapûyaṇâe jaṃsi ege pamâyaṃti. sahie dukkhamattâe puṭṭho na jhaṃjhâe, pâs' imaṃ davie loe loâloyapavaṃcâo pamuccati tti bemi. ||5||**3**||

taio uddesao.

[1] A °gaṃch°, B °gicch°. [2] A tattha. [3] B pamâyae. [4] B vîre. [5] Nâgârjunîyâs tu paṭhanti: visayaṃmi paṃcayaṃ vi duvihaṃmi tiyaṃ tiyaṃ | bhâvao suṭṭhu jâṇitthâ se na lippai dosu vi || [6] apare tu paṭhanti: avareṇa puvvaṃ kiha se tîtaṃ kiha âgamissaṃ na samaraṃti ege bhâsaṃti ege iha mâṇavâo jaha se aîyaṃ taha âgamissaṃ. [7] B vihûa°. [8] B °ṇâhi. [9] B saccass. [10] B adds se. [11] B âyâya.

se vaṃtâ kohaṃ ca mâṇaṃ ca mâyaṃ ca lo*bh*aṃ ca, eyaṃ pâsagassa daṃsaṇaṃ uvarayasatthassa paliyaṃtakaḍassa[1] âyâṇaṃ sakaḍabbhi. je egaṃ jâṇa*ti*, se savvaṃ jâṇa*ti*; je savvaṃ jâṇa*ti*, se egaṃ jâṇa*ti*. savva*to* pamattassa bhayaṃ, savvato appamattassa n'atthi bhayaṃ. ‖1‖

je ega[2] nâme, se bahu[2] nâme; je bahu[2] nâme, se ega nâme. dukkhaṃ logassa jâṇittâ, vaṃtâ logasaṃjogaṃ, jaṃti 213
vîrâ mahâjâṇaṃ, pareṇa paraṃ jaṃti, nâ 'vakaṃkhaṃti jîvi*t*aṃ. ‖2‖

egaṃ vigiṃcamâṇe puḍho vigiṃca*ti*, puḍho vigiṃcamâṇe egaṃ vigiṃca*ti*. saḍḍhî âṇâe mehâvî logaṃ ca âṇâe abhisameccâ aku*t*obha*y*aṃ. atthi satthaṃ pareṇa paraṃ, n'atthi asatthaṃ pareṇa paraṃ. ‖3‖

je kohadaṃsî, se mâṇadaṃsî; je mâṇadaṃsî, se mâyadaṃsî; je mâyadaṃsî, se lo*bh*adaṃsî; je lo*bh*adaṃsî, se pĕjjadaṃsî; je pĕjjadaṃsî, se dosadaṃsî; je dosadaṃsî, se mohadaṃsî; je mohadaṃsî, se gabbhadaṃsî; je gabbhadaṃsî, se 215
jammadaṃsî; je jammadaṃsî, se mâradaṃsî; je mâradaṃsî, se narayadaṃsî; je narayadaṃsî,[3] se tiriyadaṃsî; je tiriyadaṃsî, se dukkhadaṃsî.

se mehâvî abhinivaṭṭĕjjâ kohaṃ ca mâṇaṃ ca mâyaṃ ca lo*bh*aṃ ca pĕjjaṃ ca dosaṃ ca mohaṃ ca gabbhaṃ ca jammaṃ ca mâraṃ ca[4] narayaṃ[3] ca tiriyaṃ ca dukkhaṃ ca.

eyaṃ pâsagassa daṃsaṇaṃ uvarayasatthassa paliyaṃtakaḍassa,[5] âyâṇaṃ nisiddhâ sagaḍabbhi. kim atthi uvâ*dh*î[6] pâsagassa? na vijjati, n'atthi tti bemi. ‖4‖‖**4**‖

cauttho uddesao.

taiyam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

sîosaṇijjaṃ samattaṃ.

[1] B karassa. [2] B °ṃ. [3] B nir°. [4] A adds maraṇaṃ ca. [5] A °gaḍ°, B °kar°. [6] A uva°, B °hî.

CAUTTHAM AJJHAYAṆAM.

SAMMATTAM.

219 se bemi: je ya[1] aîyâ, je ya paḍuppannâ, je ya[2] âgamissâ arahaṃtâ bhagavaṃto, savve te evam âikkhaṃti, evaṃ bhâsaṃti, evaṃ pannaveṃti,[3] evaṃ parûveṃti: savve pâṇâ savve bhûyâ savve jîvâ savve sattâ na haṃtavvâ na ajjâveyavvâ[4] na parighĕttavâ na paritâveyavvâ na uddaveyavvâ. ‖1‖

esa dhamme suddhe nitie sâsae samecca loyaṃ kheyannehiṃ pave*dite*, taṃ jahâ: uṭṭhiesu vâ aṇuṭṭhiesu vâ, uvaṭṭhiesu vâ aṇuvaṭṭhiesu vâ, uvarayadaṃḍesu vâ aṇuvarayadaṃḍesu
222 vâ, sovahiesu[5] vâ aṇuvahiesu vâ, saṃjogaraesu vâ asaṃjogaraesu vâ:

taccaṃ c'eyaṃ tahâ c'eyaṃ assiṃ c'eyaṃ pavucca*ti*. ‖2‖

taṃ âittu[6] na nihe na nikkhive. jâṇittu dhammaṃ jahâ tahâ diṭṭhehiṃ nivveyaṃ gacchĕjjâ, no lo*g*ass' esaṇaṃ ça*r*e.

jassa n'atthi imâ nâ*ti*[7] annâ tassa kao siyâ?

diṭṭhaṃ suyaṃ mayaṃ vinnâyaṃ, jaṃ eyaṃ parikahijja*ti*. samemâṇâ palemâṇâ puṇo puṇo jâ*ti*ṃ pakappĕṃti.[8] aho ya râo[9] ja*t*amâṇe dhîre[10] sayâ âgayapannâṇe. pamatte bahiyâ pâsa; appamatte sayâ parakkamĕjjâ si tti bemi. ‖3‖1‖

paḍhamo uddesao.

224 je âsavâ, se parissavâ; je parissavâ, se âsavâ. je aṇâsavâ se aparissavâ; je aparissavâ, se aṇâsavâ. e*te* pae saṃbujjhamâṇe lo*g*aṃ ca âṇâe abhisamĕccâ puḍho pave*dita*ṃ. âghâti[1] nâṇî iha mâṇavâṇaṃ saṃsârapaḍivannâṇaṃ saṃbujjhamâṇâṇaṃ vinnâṇapattâṇam. ‖1‖

[1] A om. [2] B om [3] B °vaṃti. [4] B âṇâveavvâ. [5] A dh. [6] A âti°, B âii°. [7] A jâti. [8] A °ku°. [9] A ahotarâto. [10] A vîre.

[1] B akkhâi. Nâgârjunîyâs tu paṭhanti: dhammaṃ khalu se jîvâṇaṃ taṃ jahâ: saṃsârapaḍivaṇṇâṇaṃ maṇussabhavaṭṭhâṇaṃ âraṃbhavinaeṇaṃ dukkhayasuhesagâṇaṃ dhammassavaṇagavesayâṇaṃ sussûsamâṇâṇaṃ paḍipucchamâṇâṇaṃ viṇṇâṇapattâṇaṃ.

aṭṭâ vi saṃtâ aduvâ pamattâ ahâsaccam iṇaṃ ti bemi. nâ 'ṇâgamo maccumuhassa atthi icchâpaṇîṭâ vaṃkanikeyâ kâlaggahîṭâ[1] nicae niviṭṭhâ puḍho puḍho jâiṃ pakappeṃti.[2]

[pâṭhântaraṃ vâ: ĕttha mohe puṇo puṇo iham egesiṃ 228
tattha tattha saṃthavo bhavaṭi, ahovavâie phâse paḍisaṃvedayaṃti.

ciṭṭhaṃ kûrehiṃ kammehiṃ ciṭṭhaṃ parivicitthaṭi.

aciṭṭham akûrehiṃ kammehiṃ no ciṭṭhaṃ parivicitthaṭi.] ‖2‖

ege vaḍaṃti aduvâ vi nâṇî, nâṇî vaḍaṃti aduvâ vi ege. âvaṃtî ke yâ "vaṃtî loḡaṃsi samaṇâ ya mâhaṇâ ya puḍho puḍho vivâḍaṃ vaḍaṃti: se diṭṭhaṃ ca ṇe, suyaṃ ca ṇe, mayaṃ ca ṇe, vinnâyaṃ ca ṇe, uḍḍhaṃ ahaṃ tiriyaṃ disâsu savvaṭo supaḍilehiyaṃ ca ṇe: savve pâṇâ savve bhûyâ savve jîvâ savve sattâ haṃtavvâ ajjâveyavvâ[3] pariṭâveyavvâ 230
parighĕttavvâ uddaveyavvâ;[4] itthaṃ pi[5] jâṇaha: n'atth' ĕttha doso. ‖3‖ aṇâriyavayaṇam eyaṃ. tattha je te âyariyâ,[6] te evaṃ vayâsî: se duddiṭṭhaṃ ca bhe, dussuyaṃ ca bhe, dummayaṃ ca bhe, duvvinnâyaṃ ca bhe, uḍḍhaṃ ahaṃ tiriyaṃ disâsu savvaṭo duppaḍilehiyaṃ, jaṇ ṇaṃ[7] tubbhe evam âikkhaha, evaṃ bhâsaha, evaṃ pannaveha: savve pâṇâ savve bhûyâ savve jîvâ savve[3] sattâ haṃtavvâ ajjâveyavvâ pariṭâveyavvâ parighĕttavvâ uddaveyavvâ; itthaṃ pi[8] jâṇaha n'atth' ĕttha doso. aṇâriyavayaṇam eyaṃ. ‖4‖ vayaṃ puṇa 231
evam âikkhâmo, evaṃ bhâsâmo, evaṃ pannavemo: savve pâṇâ savve bhûyâ savve jîvâ savve sattâ na haṃtavvâ na ajjâveyavvâ na pariṭâveyavvâ na parighĕttavvâ na uddaveyavvâ; itthaṃ pi[8] jâṇaha: n'atth' ĕttha doso. âriyavayaṇam eyaṃ. ‖5‖ puvvaṃ nikâya samayaṃ patteyaṃ patteyaṃ pucchissâmo: haṃbho pâvâuyâ! kiṃ bhe sâyaṃ dukkhaṃ, uyâhu asâyaṃ? samiyâ paḍivanne[9] yâvi bûyâ: savvesiṃ pâṇâṇaṃ savvesiṃ bhûyâṇaṃ savvesiṃ jîvâṇaṃ savvesiṃ 232
sattâṇaṃ asâyaṃ aparinivvâṇaṃ mahabbhayaṃ dukkhaṃ ti bemi. ‖6‖**2**‖

bîo uddesao.

[1] B kâlaga°. [2] B pakappayaṃti. [3] A om. [4] A ud°, par°. [5] A ittha vi. [6] B âriyâ. [7] B jannaṃ. [8] A ettha vi. [9] B paḍivanni.

uvehi[1] eṇaṃ bahiyâ[2] ya loyaṃ;[3]
se savvaloyaṃsi[3] je kei vinnû.
aṇuvîi[4] pâsa nikkhittadaṃḍâ je kei sattâ paliyaṃ cayaṃti
narâ muyaccâ dhammavidu tti aṃjû
âraṃbhajaṃ dukkham iṇaṃ ti naccâ
evam âhu sammattadaṃsiṇo. ||1||
te savve pâvâdiyâ dukkhassa kusalâ parinnam udâharaṃti.
iya[5] kamma parinnâya savvaso iha âṇâkaṃkhî paṃḍite
237 aṇihe egam appâṇaṃ saṃpehâe dhuṇe sarîraṃ[6] kasehi appâṇaṃ jarehi appâṇaṃ.
jahâ juṇṇâiṃ[7] kaṭṭhâiṃ havvavâho pamatthati.
evam attasamâhie aṇihe vigiṃca kohaṃ avikaṃpamâṇe imaṃ viruddhâuyaṃ sa pehâe dukkhaṃ ca jâṇa aduvâ "gaměssaṃ puḍho phâsâiṃ ca phâsae logaṃ ca pâsa viphaṃdamâṇaṃ.[8] ||2|| je nivvuḍâ pâvehiṃ kammehiṃ aṇiyâṇâ te viyâhiyâ. tamhâ 'tivijjo no paḍisaṃjâlijjâ si tti bemi. ||3||3||

taio uddesao.

âvîlae pavîlae nippîlae[1] caittâ puvvasaṃjogaṃ hiccâ uvasamaṃ; tamhâ avimaṇe vîre sârae samie sahite sayâ
240 jae. duraṇucaro maggo vîrâṇaṃ aṇiyaṭṭagâmîṇaṃ. vigiṃca maṃsasoṇiyaṃ. ||1||
esa purise davie vîre âyâṇijje viyâhie, je dhuṇâi samussayaṃ vasittâ baṃbhaceraṃsi nĕttehiṃ palicchinnehiṃ.[2] âyâṇasoyagaḍhie bâle avvŏcchinnabaṃdhaṇe[3] aṇabhikkaṃtasaṃjoe; tamaṃsi avijâṇao âṇâe laṃbho[4] n'atthi tti bemi. ||2||
jassa n'atthi purâ pacchâ, majjhe tassa kuo siyâ.
se hu pannâṇamaṃte buddhe âraṃbhovarae samam eyaṃ ti pâsaha.
jeṇa baṃdhaṃ vahaṃ ghoraṃ paritâvaṃ ca dâruṇaṃ,
242 palicchiṃdiya vâhiragaṃ ca soyaṃ nikkammadaṃsî iha macciehiṃ.

[1] B uveh'. [2] A vahetâ. [3] B log. [4] B aṇuvitiya. [5] A iti. [6] B sarîragaṃ. [7] MSS. nn. [8] B vipph°.
[1] A nipîlae. [2] A °cha°. [3] A âvvoch°. [4] B lâbho.

kammâṇi[5] saphalaṃ daṭṭhuṃ taṫo nijjâi veḍavî. ‖3‖

je khalu bho vîrâ samiṫâ sahiṫâ sayâ jayâ saṃghaḍadaṃsiṇo âovarayâ ahâtahâ logaṃ uvehamâṇâ pâîṇaṃ paḍîṇaṃ dâhiṇaṃ udîṇaṃ iti saccaṃsi parivicitthiṃsu : sâhissâmo[6] nâṇaṃ vîrâṇaṃ samiṫâṇaṃ sahiṫâṇaṃ saḍâ jaṫâṇaṃ saṃghaḍadaṃsîṇaṃ ahovarayâṇaṃ ahâtahâ logaṃ samuppehamâṇâṇaṃ.[7] kim atthi uvâhî[8] pâsagassa ? na vijjai, n'atthi tti 244 bemi. ‖4‖4‖

cauttho uddesao.

cauttham ajjhayaṇaṃ.

sammattaṃ samattaṃ.

[5] MSS. kammuṇâ. [6] A appâh°. [7] B uvveh°. [8] A uvahî.

PAṂCAMAṂ AJJHAYAṆAṂ.

LOGASÂRO.

Âvaṃtî keyâ "vaṃtî[1] loyaṃsi vipparâmusaṃti aṭṭhâe aṇaṭṭhâe vâ, *e*tesu vipparâmusaṃti, gurû se kâmâ, tao se mârassa aṃto; *j*ao se mârassa aṃto, tao se dûre; n' eva se aṃto,[2] n' eva se dûre, se pâsa*ti* phusitam iva kusagge paṇunnaṃ nivai*ta*ṃ vâ*te*riyaṃ evaṃ bâlassa jîvitaṃ maṃdassa avijâṇa*to*. kûrâiṃ kammâiṃ bâle pakuvvamâṇe teṇa dukkheṇa mûḍhe vippariyâsam uve*ti*[3] moheṇa gabbhaṃ maraṇâi ei. ĕttha mohe puṇo puṇo saṃsayaṃ pari*j*â-
249 ṇao saṃsâre parinnâ*te* bhava*ti*; saṃsayaṃ apari*j*âṇao saṃsâre aparinnâ*te* bhava*ti*. je chee, sâgâriyaṃ na se[4] sevae;[5] kaṭṭu evam avi*j*âṇao bîyâ[6] maṃdassa bâlayâ.[7] laddhâ huratthâ paḍilehâe âgamĕttâ âṇavĕjjâ âṇâsevaṇâe tti bemi. ‖1‖

pâsaha ege rûvesu giddhe parinijjamâṇe;[8] ĕttha phâse[9] puṇo puṇo.[10] âvaṃtî keyâ "vaṃtî loyaṃsi âraṃbhajîvî, *e*tesu c'eva âraṃbhajîvî. ittha vi bâle paripaccamâṇe[11] rama*ti*
251 pâvehiṃ kammehiṃ asaraṇaṃ saraṇaṃ ti mannamâṇe; iham egesiṃ egacariyâ bhava*ti*. ‖2‖ se bahukohe bahumâṇe bahumâe bahulobhe bahura*te* bahuna*de* bahusa*dhe* bahusaṃkappe âsavasakkî paliŏcchinne uṭṭhi*ta*vâ*da*ṃ pavayamâṇe. "mâ me kei addakkhû!" annâṇapamâyadoseṇaṃ sayayaṃ mûḍhe dhammaṃ nâ 'bhijâṇa*ti*; aṭṭâ payâ, mâṇava! kammakoviyâ je aṇuvarayâ avijjâe parimokkham[12] âhû:[13] âvaṭṭaṃ evam aṇupariyaṭṭaṃti tti bemi. ‖3‖**1**‖

paḍhamo uddesao.

âvaṃtî keyâ "vaṃtî logaṃsi[1] aṇâraṃbhajîvî, *e*tesu[2] c' eva
254 aṇâraṃbhajîvî. ĕttho 'varae taṃ jhosamâṇe ayaṃ saṃdhî ti[3] addakkhû,[4] je imassa viggahassa ayaṃ khaṇe tti annesî;

[1] A ke tâvaṃtî. [2] A aṃte. [3] A eti, cf. II. 4. 3. [4] B om. [5] A seve. [6] B biiyâ. [7] Nâgârjunîyâs tu paṭhanti: je khalu visae sevai sevittâ vâ nâ "loiei pareṇa vâ puṭṭho ninhavai ahavâ taṃ paraṃ saeṇa vâ dâseṇa (!) pâviṭṭhiyareṇa vâ doseṇa vâ uvalimpijji. [8] B pariṇi°. [9] pâṭhântaraṃ: mohe. [10] A adds saṃsayaṃ parijâṇao. [11] B parivaccа°. [12] B pali°. [13] B âhu.

[1] A logammi. [2] A tesu. [3] B saṃdhi tti. [4] B ada°.

esa magge âriehiṃ pave*dite*. ‖1‖ uṭṭhite na pamâyae jâṇittu dukkhaṃ patteyaṃ sâyaṃ. puḍhochaṃdâ iha mâṇavâ; puḍho dukkhaṃ pave*ditaṃ*. se avihiṃsamâṇe[5] aṇavayamâṇe puṭṭho phâse vipaṇollae.[6] esa samiyâ pariyâe viyâhi*te*. ‖2‖ je asattâ pâvehiṃ kammehiṃ udâhu, te âyaṃkâ phusaṃti iti udâhu, dhîre[7] te phâse puṭṭho 'hiyâsae. se puvvaṃ p' eyaṃ pacchâ p' eyaṃ. bheuradhammaṃ viddhaṃsaṇadhammaṃ adhuvaṃ aṇitiyaṃ[8] asâsayaṃ cayâvacaiyaṃ[9] vipariṇâma- 257
dhammaṃ; pâsaha evaṃ rûvasaṃdhiṃ. samuvehamâṇassa ekâyataṇarayassa iha vippamukkassa n' atthi magge vira*tassa* tti bemi. ‖3‖ âvaṃtî keyâ "vaṃtî logaṃsi[1] pariggahâvaṃtî —se appaṃ vâ bahuṃ vâ aṇuṃ vâ thûlaṃ vâ cittamaṃtaṃ vâ acittamaṃtaṃ vâ—e*tesu* c' eva pariggahâvaṃtî. evam ev' egesiṃ mahabbhayaṃ bhavati. logavittaṃ ca ṇaṃ uvehâe e*te* saṃge avi*jâṇao*: se suppaḍibuddhaṃ[10] sûvaṇîyaṃ ti naccâ purisâ paramacakkhû vipparakkamma! e*tesu* c'eva baṃbhaceraṃ ti bemi. ‖4‖ 260

se suyaṃ ca me ajjhatthaṃ ca me: baṃdhapamŏkkho tujjha ajjhatthe 'va, ĕttha vira*te* aṇagâre dîharâyaṃ titikkhae.

pamatte bahiyâ[11] pâsa appamatte[12] parivvae.

e*taṃ* moṇaṃ sammaṃ aṇuvâsijjâ si tti bemi. ‖5‖**2**‖

bîo uddesao.

âvaṃtî[1] keyâ "vaṃtî logaṃsi apariggahâvaṃtî, e*tesu* c' eva apariggahâvaṃtî. sŏccâ vaî[2] mehâvî paṃḍiyâṇa nisâmiya. sami*tâe* dhamme âriehiṃ pave*dite*: jah' ĕttha mae saṃdhî jhosie, evam annattha saṃdhî[3] dujjhosae bhava*ti*. tamhâ bemi: no niṇhavejja[4] vîriyaṃ. ‖1‖ je puvvuṭṭhâî, no pacchâ 262
nivâ*tî*; je puvvuṭṭhâî, pacchâ nivâ*tî*,[5] je no puvvuṭṭhâî, no pacchâ nivâ*tî*. se vi târisae siyâ, je parinnâya logam annesitâ.[6] eyaṃ niyâya muṇiṇâ pave*ditaṃ*. iha âṇâkaṃkhî paṃḍie aṇihe puvvâvararâyaṃ jayamâṇe sayâ sîlaṃ saṃpehâe suṇiyâ bhave[7] akâme ajhaṃjhe. imeṇa c'eva jujjhâhi! kiṃ te jujjheṇa bajjhao? juddhârihaṃ khalu dulla*bhaṃ*.

[5] A avah°. [6] B °ṇunnae. [7] A vîre. [8] B aṇiayaṃ [9] A cayo°. [10] A supa°. [11] A vahitâ. [12] B °tto.

[1] A âvaṃti. [2] A vatiṃ Com.: vai tti sup-vyatyayena dvitîyârthe prathamâ. [3] A saṃdhi. [4] B nihaṇijja. [5] B om. the last five words. [6] A aṇusiyâ, B annesaṃti. Calc.: annesitâ. Com.: mat-mâ sṛitâ anveshati vâ. [7] A bhâve.

266 jah' ĕttha kusalehiṃ parinnâvivege bhâsie. cue hu bâle gabbhâisu rajjaṭi. ‖2‖ assiṃ c'eyaṃ pavuccaṭi rûvaṃsi vâ chaṇaṃsi vâ. se hu ege[9] saṃviddhapahe muṇî annahâ logaṃ uvehamâṇe iti kammaṃ parinnâya savvaso se na hiṃsaṭi; saṃjamaṭi, no pagabbhaṭî. ‖3‖ uvehamâṇo patteyaṃ sâtaṃ vaṇṇâdesî nâ "rabhe kaṃcaṇaṃ savvaloe: egappamuhe vidisappaiṇṇe nivvinnacârî araṭe payâsu. se vasumaṃ savvasamannâgaṭapannâṇeṇaṃ appâṇeṇaṃ akaraṇijjaṃ pâvaṃ kammaṃ taṃ no annesî. jaṃ sammaṃ ti
268 pâsahâ, taṃ moṇaṃ ti pâsahâ; jaṃ moṇaṃ ti pâsahâ, taṃ sammaṃ ti pâsahâ. na imaṃ sakkaṃ siḍhilehiṃ âdijjamâṇehiṃ guṇâsâehiṃ[10] vaṃkasamâyârehiṃ gâraṃ âvasaṃtehiṃ. ‖4‖ muṇî moṇaṃ samâyâe dhuṇe sarîragaṃ; paṃtaṃ lûhaṃ[11] sevaṃti vîrâ samattadaṃsiṇo. esa ohaṃtare muṇî tiṇṇe mutte virae viyâhie tti bemi. ‖5‖**3**‖

taio uddesao.

gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇassa dujjâṭaṃ dupparakkaṃtaṃ bhavati aviyattassa bhikkhuṇo. vayasâ[1] vi ege coiyâ[2] ku-
272 ppaṃti mâṇavâ, unnayamâṇe ya nare maharâ moheṇa mujjhaṭi. ‖1‖ saṃbâhâ bahave bhujjo duraikkammâ ajâṇao apâsao. eyaṃ te mâ hou. eyaṃ kusalassa[2] daṃsaṇaṃ. taddiṭṭhîe tammŏttîe tappurakkâre tassannî tannivesaṇe[3] jayavihârî cittanivâî paṃthanijjhâî balibâhire pâsiya pâṇe gacchĕjjâ. ‖2‖ se abhikkamamâṇe paḍikkamamâṇe[4] saṃkucamâṇe[5] pasâremâṇe viṇiyaṭṭamâṇe[6] saṃpalimajjamâṇe.[7] egayâ guṇasamiṭassa rîyaṭo kâyasaṃphâsaṃ aṇuciṇṇâ egaṭiyâ pâṇâ
276 uddâyaṃti: ihalogavedaṇavejjâvaḍiyaṃ; jaṃ âuṭṭîkammaṃ,[8] taṃ parinnâya vivegaṃ eti. evaṃ se appamâeṇa vivegaṃ kiṭṭaṭi veyavî. ‖3‖ se pabhûṭadaṃsî pabhûṭaparinnâṇe uvasaṃte samiṭe sahiṭe sayâ jae daṭṭhuṃ vippaḍivedeṭi appâṇaṃ: kim esa jaṇo karissaṭi? esa se paramârâme, jâo logaṃsi[9] itthîo.[10] muṇiṇâ eyaṃ pavediṭaṃ. ‖4‖ ubbâhijjamâṇe gâmadhammehiṃ avi nibbalâsae, avi omoyariyaṃ kujjâ, avi uḍḍhaṃ ṭhâṇaṃ ṭhâĕjjâ, avi gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjâ, avi âhâraṃ vŏcchiṃ-

[8] B °ai. [9] B adds muṇî. [10] A sâtehiṃ. [11] C adds ca, cf. **2.** 5. § 3.

[1] B vaisâ. [2] A puiyâ. [3] A taṃni°. [4] A pari°. [5] B °kuce°. [6] A om. [7] A saṃpaliv°. [8] B âuṭṭikayaṃ. [9] B logaṃmi. [10] B itthio (çloka !?).

dĕjjâ, avi cae itthîsu maṇaṃ. puvvaṃ daṃḍâ, pacchâ phâsâ; 278
puvvaṃ phâsâ, pacchâ daṃḍâ: icc *e*te kalahâsaṃgakarâ bhavaṃti. paḍilehâe âgamittâ âṇâvĕjjâ aṇâsevaṇâe[11] tti bemi. se no[12] kâhie, no pâsaṇie, no saṃpasârae,[13] no mamâe,[14] no ka*ta*kirie. vaigutte ajjhappasaṃvuḍe[15] parivajjae sayâ pâvaṃ. eyaṃ moṇaṃ samaṇuvâsĕjjâ si tti bemi. ‖5‖**4**‖

cauttho uddesao.

se bemi,[1] taṃ jahâ: avi hara*de* paḍipuṇṇe ciṭṭha*ti* samaṃsi bhome[1] uvasaṃtarae sârakkhamâṇe se ciṭṭha*ti*. so*ta*majjhaga*te* 281
se pâsa savvato gutte, pâsa loe mahesiṇo, je ya pannâṇamaṃtâ pabuddhâ âraṃbhovara*ta*â sammam eyaṃ ti pâsaha: kâlassa kaṃkhâe parivvayaṃti[2] tti bemi. ‖1‖

vitigiṃchasamâvanneṇaṃ appâṇeṇaṃ no la*bha*ti samâhiṃ. siyâ v' ege aṇugacchaṃti, asiyâ v' ege aṇugacchaṃti aṇugacchamâṇehiṃ aṇaṇugacchamâṇe[3] kahaṃ na nivijje?[4] tam eva saccaṃ nîsaṃkaṃ, jaṃ jiṇehiṃ pave*di*taṃ. ‖2‖

saḍḍhissa ṇaṃ samaṇunnassa saṃpavvayamâṇassa[5] samiyaṃ[6] ti mannamâṇassa ega*da*â samiyâ ho*ti*, samiyaṃ ti 284
mannamâṇassa ega*da*â asamiyâ ho*ti*; asamiyaṃ ti mannamâṇassa ega*da*â samiyâ ho*ti*, asamiyaṃ ti mannamâṇassa ega*da*â asamiyâ ho*ti*.[7] samiyaṃ ti mannamâṇassa samiyâ vâ asamiyâ vâ samiyâ ho*ti* uvehâe. asamiyaṃ ti mannamâṇassa samiyâ va asamiyâ vâ asamiyâ ho*ti* uvehâe. uvehamâṇe aṇuvehamâṇaṃ bûyâ: uvehâhi samiyâe! icc eva tattha saṃdhî jhosie bhava*ti*. ‖3‖

se uṭṭhiyassa ṭhiyassa ga*ti*ṃ samaṇupassaha,[8] ĕttha vi 287
bâlabhâve appâṇaṃ no uvadaṃsejjâ. tumaṃsi nâma sacceva jaṃ haṃtavvaṃ ti mannasi; tumaṃsi nâma sacc eva jaṃ ajjâve*ta*vvaṃ ti mannasi; tumaṃsi nâma sacc eva jaṃ pari*tâ*ve*ta*vvaṃ ti mannasi; evaṃ taṃ ceva jaṃ parighĕttavvaṃ ti mannasi;[9] evaṃ taṃ ceva jaṃ uddaveyavvaṃ ti mannasi; aṃjû c' eyappaḍibuddhajîvî[10] tamhâ na haṃtâ na vi ghâyae. aṇusaṃve*da*ṇaṃ appâṇeṇaṃ jaṃ

[11] A °ṇayâe. [12] A always ṇo. [13] A °raṇie. [14] B mamâae, A mamâte. [15] A saṃp°.

[1] AB adds ciṭṭhai. [2] A parijjayaṃti, B pariva°, C parivajjayaṃti. [3] A °ṇâ. [4] B vv, A °va°, C vijjati. [5] B °pava°. [6] A om. [7] A eva bhavati. [8] B °pâsaha. [9] A om. this clause. [10] A eyaṃpa°.

haṃtavvaṃ ti nâ 'bhipatthae. ‖4‖ je âyâ, se vinnâyâ; je
289 vinnâyâ, se âyâ; jeṇa *vi*jâṇa*ti*, se âyâ, taṃ paḍucca paḍisaṃkhâe. esa[11] âyâvâ*dî* samiyâe pariyâe viyâhie tti bemi. ‖5‖**5**‖

paṃcamo uddesao.

aṇâṇâe ege sovaṭṭhâṇâ, âṇâe ege niruvaṭṭhâṇâ: eyaṃ te mâ hou! eyaṃ kusalassa daṃsaṇaṃ. taddiṭṭhîe tammŏttîe tappurakkâre tassannî tannivesaṇe abhibhûya addakkhû,[1] aṇabhibhû*te* pahû[2] nirâlaṃbaṇa*tâe*. je mahaṃ avahîmaṇe pavâeṇaṃ pavâdaṃ jâṇejjâ sahasammaiyâe paravâgaraṇeṇaṃ annesiṃ vâ aṃtie[3] sŏccâ niddesaṃ nâ '*ti*vattĕjjâ[4] mehâvî.
292 supaḍilehiya[5] savva*to* savvayâe sammam eva samabhijâṇiyâ.
ihâ "râmaṃ parinnâya allîṇagutto parivvae.
niṭṭhiyaṭṭhî vîre âgameṇaṃ sadâ parakkamejjâ si tti bemi. ‖1‖

uḍḍhaṃ soyâ ahe soyâ tiriyaṃ soyâ viyâhiyâ |
e*te* soyâ viyakkhâ*ta*â jehiṃ saṃgaṃ ti pâsahâ ‖

âvaṭṭaṃ tu[6] uvehâe ettha viramejja ve*d*avî; viṇaĕttu soyaṃ, nikkhamma, esa maham akammâ jâṇa*ti* pâsa*ti*, paḍilehâe nâ 'vakaṃkha*ti*. ‖2‖
295 iha âga*tiṃ* ga*tiṃ* parinnâya acce*ti* jâimaraṇassa vaṭṭamaggaṃ[7] vikkhâ*ta*rate savve sarâ niyaṭṭaṃti takkâ jattha na vijja*tî*[9] ma*tî* tattha na gâhiyâ. oe appa*tiṭṭhâ*ṇassa kheyanne. ‖3‖ se na[8] dîhe na[8] hasse na vaṭṭe na taṃse na cauraṃse na parimaṃḍale na kiṇhe[10] na nîle na lohie na halidde na sukkile na surabhigaṃdhe na durabhigaṃdhe na titte na kaḍue na kasâe[11] na aṃbile na mahure[12] na kakkhaḍe na maue na garue[13] na lahue na sîe na uṇhe[10] na niddhe na lukkhe na kâû na ruhe na saṃge na itthî na[8]
297 purise na[8] annahâ. pariṇṇe sanne uvamâ na[8] vijjai arûvî sattâ apayassa payaṃ n'atthi. se na[8] sadde na rûve na gaṃdhe na rase na phâse icc *e*tâvaṃti tti bemi. ‖4‖**6**‖

chaṭṭho uddesao.

paṃcamam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

logasâro samatto.

[11] B es.

[1] B ada°. [2] B pabhû. [3] B om°. [4] B °jja°. [5] A °iyâ. [6] AB âvaṭṭam eyaṃ t'. [7] AB °magam. [8] A °ṇ°. [9] B vijjai. [10] B ṇh. [11] A kasâyae. [12] B adds va lavaṇe. [13] B gurue.

CHAṬṬHAM AJJHAYAṆAṂ.

DHUTAṂ.

obujjhamâṇe iha mâṇavesu agghâ*ti*[1] se nare[2] jass' imâo jâ*ti*o savvâo[3] supaḍilehiyâo[4] bhavaṃti, agghâ*ti* se nâṇaṃ[2] aṇelisaṃ. se kiṭṭa*ti* tesiṃ samuṭṭhi*t*âṇaṃ nikkhittadaṃḍâṇaṃ samâhiyâṇaṃ pannâṇamaṃtâṇaṃ iha[5] muttimaggaṃ. evaṃ p[6] ege mahâvîrâ vipparikkamaṃti;[7] pâsaha ege visîyamâṇe[8] aṇattapanne se bemi. ‖1‖ se jahâ nâmae[9] vi kumme harae viṇiviṭṭhacitte pacchannapalâse ummuggaṃ[10] se na[2] 300
la*bh*a*ti*, bhaṃjagâ iva saṃnivesaṃ[2] no[2] cayaṃti: evaṃ p' ege aṇegarûvehiṃ kulehiṃ[9] jâyâ vi[11] rûvehiṃ sattâ kaluṇaṃ thaṇaṃti; ni*d*âṇa*t*o te na[2] labhaṃti mŏkkhaṃ. ‖2‖ aha pâsa tehiṃ kulehiṃ âyattâe jâyâ:

gaṃḍî aduvâ koṭṭhî râyaṃsî avamâriyaṃ |
kâṇiyaṃ jhimmiyaṃ c'eva kuṇiyaṃ khujjiyaṃ tahâ ‖i‖
udariṃ ca pâsa mûyaṃ[12] ca sûṇiyaṃ ca gilâsiṇî[13] |
vevaiṃ pîḍhasappiṃ ca silavayaṃ[14] ma*dh*umehaṇiṃ ‖ii‖
solasa e*te* rogâ akkhâyâ aṇupuvvaso | 305
aha ṇaṃ phusaṃti âyaṃkâ phâsâ ya asamaṃjasâ ‖iii‖
maraṇaṃ tesiṃ sapehâe uvavâyaṃ cavaṇaṃ ca naccâ |
paripâgaṃ[15] ca sapehâe taṃ suṇeha jahâ tahâ ‖iv‖

saṃti pâṇâ aṃdhâ tamasi viyâhiyâ, tâm eva saiṃ asaiṃ[16] aiyacca uccâvace[17] phâse paḍisaṃve*de*ti; buddhehiṃ eyaṃ pave*dit*aṃ. ‖3‖ saṃti pâṇâ vâsagâ rasagâ udae udayacarâ âgâsagâmiṇo pâṇâ pâṇe kilesaṃti. pâsa loe mahabbhayaṃ; bahudukkhâ hu jaṃtavo. sattâ kâmehiṃ mâṇavâ abaleṇa 308
va*dh*aṃ gacchaṃti sarîreṇa pabhaṃgureṇa. aṭṭe se bahudukkhe iti bâle pakuvva*ti*. ee roge[18] bahû naccâ âurâ pari*t*âvae? nâ'laṃ pâsa, alaṃ tav[19] e*t*ehiṃ! eyaṃ

[1] B akkhâi. [2] A ṇ. [3] A °âto. [4] B °hiâ. [5] A iham. [6] A pp. [7] B vipa°. [8] B avasî°. [9] A om. [10] A umu°, B umma°. [11] B om. [12] A muttiṃ. [13] B °ṇiṃ. [14] B sile°, A °vaiṃ. [15] A pariyâgaṃ. [16] A ṣsayaṃ. [17] A uccâvae. [18] A roe. [19] B tava.

pâsa muṇî mahabbhayaṃ! nâ 'ivâdĕjja kaṃcaṇaṃ, âyâṇa bho! sussûsa bho! dhûyavâyaṃ pavedissâmi.[20] ‖4‖ iha khalu attattâe tehiṃ tehiṃ kulehiṃ abhiseeṇa abhisaṃbhûtâ abhisaṃjâtâ abhinivvaṭṭâ abhisaṃvuḍḍhâ[21] abhisaṃbuddhâ[9] abhinikkhaṃtâ aṇupuvveṇa mahâmuṇî. taṃ parikkamaṃtaṃ
310 paridevamâṇâ mâ ne[2] cayâhi iti[22] te vadaṃti. ‖5‖ chaṃdovaṇîyâ ajjhovavannâ akkaṃdakârî jaṇagâ rudaṃti. atârise muṇî ohaṃtarae, jaṇagâ jeṇa vippajaḍhâ. saraṇaṃ tattha no[2] sameti. kiha nâma se tattha ramati? eyaṃ nâṇaṃ sayâ samaṇuvâsĕjjâ si tti bemi. ‖6‖1‖

paḍhamo uddesao.

âuraṃ logam âyâe caittâ puvvasaṃjogaṃ hiccâ uvasamaṃ vasittâ baṃbhaceraṃsi vasu vâ aṇuvasu vâ jâṇittu dhammaṃ ahâtahâ ah' ege tam acâti. kusîlâ vatthaṃ paḍiggahaṃ
312 kaṃbalaṃ pâyapuṃchaṇaṃ viusijjâ aṇupuvveṇa[1] aṇahiyâsemâṇâ parîsahe durahiyâsae. kâme mamâyamâṇassa idâṇiṃ vâ muhutteṇa vâ aparimâṇâe bhedo.[2] evaṃ se aṃtarâiehiṃ kâmehiṃ âkevaliehiṃ avitiṇṇâ[3] c' ete. ‖1‖ ah' ege dhammam âyâe âdâṇapabhitisu[4] ppaṇihie care apalîyamâṇe[4] daḍhe,[5] savvaṃ gehiṃ[6] parinnâya esa paṇae mahâmuṇî atiyacca savvato saṃgaṃ, na mahaṃ atthî 'ti.[7] iya[8] ego aham aṃsi jayamâṇe ĕttha virate aṇagâre savvato muṃḍe rîyaṃte. je acele parivusite saṃcikkhai omoyariyâe, se
314 akkuṭṭhe va[9] hae va[9] lûsie va.[9] paliyaṃ pakaṃtha aduvâ pakaṃtha atahehiṃ saddaphâsehiṃ. iya[8] saṃkhâe egatare annatare abhinnâya titikkhamâṇe parivvae[10] je ya[11] hirî, je u[12] ahirîmâṇe. cĕccâ savvaṃ visŏttiyaṃ saṃphâse phâse samiyadaṃsaṇe. ‖3‖ ee bho nagiṇâ vuttâ, je logaṃsi aṇâgamaṇadhammiṇo âṇâe mâmagaṃ dhammaṃ. esa uttaravâe iha[13] mâṇavâṇaṃ viyâhie. ĕttho 'varae taṃ jhosamâṇe âyâṇijjaṃ parinnâya pariyâeṇaṃ vigiṃcati. iham egesiṃ egacariyâ
317 tatth' itarâ iyarehiṃ kulehiṃ suddhesaṇâe savvesaṇâe se mehâvî parivvae; subbhiṃ vâ aduvâ[14] dubbhiṃ, aduvâ

[20] A pavedayissâmi. [21] A abhisaṃtuḍḍhâ. [22] B ia.

[1] B °ṇaṃ. [2] B bhee. [3] B avaitiṇṇâ, A nn. [4] B app°. [5] A daḍhâ. [6] B giddhiṃ. [7] B atthi tti. [8] A iti. [9] B vâ. [10] A cc. [11] AB a. [12] B om. [13] A idha. [14] A ahavâ.

tattha bheravâ pâṇâ pâṇe kilesaṃti te phâse puṭṭho vîre ahiyâsĕjjâ[15] si tti bemi. ‖4‖**2**‖

biio uddesao.

eyaṃ khu muṇî âyâṇaṃ sayâ suakkhâyadhamme vi*dh*û*ta*-kappe nijjhosaittâ.[1] je acele parivusie, tassa ṇaṃ bhikkhussa no evaṃ bhavai: parijuṇṇe me vatthe, vatthaṃ jâissâmi, suttaṃ jâissâmi, sûiṃ jâissâmi, saṃdhissâmi, sivvissâmi,[2] vukkasissâmi, parihissâmi, pâuṇissâmi. ‖1‖ aduvâ tattha 319 parakkamaṃtaṃ bhujjo acelaṃ taṇaphâsâ phusaṃti, sîyaphâsâ phusaṃti, teophâsâ phusaṃti, daṃsamasagaphâsâ phusaṃti; egayare annayare virûvarûve phâse ahiyâse*ti* acele lâghavam âgamamîṇe.[3] tave se abhisamannâga*te* bhava*ti*. jah' eyaṃ bhagava*tâ* pave*ditaṃ*, tam eva abhisaměccâ savva*to* savvattâe[4] saṃmattam eva samabhijâṇiyâ. evaṃ tesiṃ mahâvîrâṇaṃ cirarâtaṃ[5] puvvâiṃ vâsâiṃ rîyamâṇâṇaṃ daviyâṇaṃ pâsa ahiyâsiyaṃ;[6] âga*ta*pannâṇâṇaṃ kisâ bâhâ bhavaṃti payaṇue ya maṃsasoṇie. visseṇiṃ[7] kaṭṭu parinnâ- 321 ya esa tinne mutte virae viyâhie tti bemi. ‖2‖ virayaṃ bhikkhuṃ rîyaṃtaṃ cirarâ*to*siyaṃ ara*ti* tattha kiṃ vidhârae? saṃdhemâṇe samuṭṭhi*te*. jahâ se dîve asaṃdîṇe, evaṃ se dhamme âriyapadesie.[8] te aṇavakaṃkhamâṇâ pâṇâ aṇativâemâṇâ daiyâ[9] me*dh*âviṇo paṃḍiyâ. evaṃ tesiṃ bhagava*to* aṇuṭṭhâṇe; jahâ se diyâ poe, evaṃ te sissâ diyâ ya râo ya aṇupuvveṇaṃ vâiya tti bemi. ‖3‖**3**‖ 325

taio uddesao.

evaṃ te sissâ diyâ ya râo ya aṇupuvveṇaṃ vâi*tâ* tehiṃ mahâvîrehiṃ pannâṇamaṃtehiṃ[1] tesiṃ 'tie pannâṇaṃ uvalabbha. [2]hiccâ uvasamaṃ phârusiyaṃ[3] samâ*di*yaṃti. vasittâ baṃbhaceraṃsi âṇaṃ taṃ no tti mannamâṇâ âghâyaṃ tu sŏccâ nisamma samaṇunnâ jîvissâmo ege nikkhamma te asaṃbhavaṃtâ viḍajjhamâṇâ kâmehiṃ giddhâ ajjhovavannâ

[15] A hiyâsaejjâ.

[1] A ṇ. [2] B sîv. [3] Nâgârjunîyâs tu paṭhanti: evaṃ khalu se uvagaraṇalâghaviyaṃ tavaṃ kammakkhayakâraṇaṃ kareti. [4] A savvatâe. [5] B °râiṃ. [6] A hiy°. [7] A ṇî. [8] A âriyadesie. [9] A datiyâ.

[1] A tesaṃ. [2] pâṭhântaraṃ vâ: heccâ uvasamamaṃthâ h' ege phârusiyaṃ samâruhaṃti. [3] A pharusiyaṃ.

samâhim âghâtam ajhosayaṃtâ[3] satthâram evaṃ pharusaṃ vadaṃti. sîlamaṃtâ uvasaṃtâ saṃkhâe rîyamâṇâ, asîlâ aṇuvayamâṇassa bîtiyâ maṃdassa bâlayâ.[4] niyaṭṭamâṇâ v' ege âyâragoyaram âikkhaṃti.[5] nâṇabhaṭṭhâ daṃsa-
328 ṇalûsiṇo namamâṇâ ege jîviyaṃ vippariṇâmeṃti.[6] puṭṭhâ v' ege niyaṭṭaṃti jîviyass' eva kâraṇâ. nikkhaṃtaṃ pi tesiṃ dunnikkhaṃtaṃ bhavati. ||1|| bâla vayaṇijjâ[7] hu te narâ puṇo puṇo jâtîṃ pagappĕṃti.[8] ahe saṃbhavaṃtâ[9] viddâyamâṇâ aham aṃsî 'ti viukkase; udâsîṇe pharusaṃ vayaṃti. paliyaṃ pagaṃthe aduvâ pagaṃthe atahehiṃ. taṃ mehâvî jâṇĕjjâ dhammaṃ. ahaṃmaṭṭhî tumaṃ si nâma
330 bâle âraṃbhaṭṭhî aṇuvayamâṇe: haṇa pâṇe! ghâtamâṇe haṇao yâvi samaṇujâṇamîṇe[10]: ghore dhamme udîrite; uvehai ṇaṃ aṇâṇâe, esa visaṇṇe vitaṃḍe[11] viyâhie. tti bemi. ||2||

kim aṇeṇa bho yaṇeṇa karissâmi tti mannamâṇâ evaṃ ege[12] viditâ[13] mâtaraṃ piyaraṃ [14]hĕccâ nâyao pariggahaṃ; vîrâyamâṇâ[15] samuṭṭhâe avihiṃsâ suvvatâ daṃtâ pâsa[16] dîṇe; uppaie paḍivayamâṇe. vasaṭṭâ kâyarâ jaṇâ lûsagâ bhavaṃti. aham egesiṃ siloe pâvae bhavati: se samaṇavibbhaṃte 2
332 pâsah' ege samannâgatehiṃ[17] asamannâgate namamâṇehiṃ aṇamamâṇe virathehiṃ avirate daviehiṃ addavie. abhisamĕccâ paṃḍie mehâvî niṭṭhiyaṭṭhe vîre âgameṇaṃ sayâ parakkamĕjjâ si tti bemi. ||3||**4**||

cauttho uddesao.

se gihesu vâ gihaṃtaresu vâ gâmesu vâ gâmaṃtaresu vâ nagaresu vâ nagaraṃtaresu vâ jaṇavaesu vâ jaṇavayaṃtaresu vâ saṃtegaiyâ jaṇâ lûsagâ bhavaṃti, aduvâ phâsâ phusaṃti. te phâse phuṭṭho vîro ahiyâsae.[1] ||1|| oe samiyadaṃsaṇe dayaṃ logassa jâṇittâ pâîṇaṃ paḍîṇaṃ[2] dâhiṇaṃ udîṇaṃ
335 âikkhe vibhae kiṭṭe vedavî.[3] se uṭṭhitesu vâ aṇuṭṭhitesu vâ

[3] A ajo°. [4] B bâliyâ. [5] A âti°. [6] B vipari°, A °aṃti. [7] B vaiṇ°. [8] B pakappiṃti. [9] A °to. [10] B °mâṇe. [11] B viadde. [12] B pege. [13] B caittâ. [14] Nâgârjunîyâs tu paṭhanti: samaṇâ bhavissâmo aṇagârâ akiṃcaṇâ aputtâ apasû ahiṃsagâ suvvayâ daṃtâ paradattabhoiṇo pâvaṃ kammaṃ karessâmo samuṭṭhâe. [15] A °ṇe. [16] B passa. [17] B adds saha.

[1] A hiy°. [2] A paḍiṇaṃ. [3] Nâgârjunîyâs tu paṭhanti: je khalu bhikkhû bahussue vajjhâgame âharaṇaheo kusale dhammakahâladdhisaṃpanno khettaṃ kâlaṃ purisaṃ samâsajja kaṅ' eyaṃ purise kaṃ vâ darisaṇaṃ abhisaṃpanno evaṃ puṇa jâtîe pabhû dhammassa âghavittae.

sussûsamâṇesu pavedae. ||2|| saṃtiṃ viratiṃ uvasamaṃ nivvâṇaṃ soyaṃ[4] ajjaviyaṃ maddaviyaṃ lâghaviyaṃ aṇativattiya[5] savvesiṃ pâṇâṇaṃ savvesiṃ bhû*t*âṇaṃ savvesiṃ jîvâṇaṃ savvesiṃ sattâṇaṃ aṇuvîi bhikkhudhammam âikkhĕjjâ. ||3|| aṇuvîi bhikkhuddhammam âikkhamâṇe no attâṇaṃ âsâ*d*ĕjjâ, no paraṃ âsâ*d*ĕjjâ, no annâiṃ pâṇâiṃ bhûtâiṃ jîvâiṃ sattâiṃ âsâ*d*ĕjjâ. se aṇâsâyae aṇâsâyamâṇe vajjhamâ- 337
ṇâṇaṃ pâṇâṇaṃ bhû*t*âṇaṃ jîvâṇaṃ sattâṇaṃ, jahâ se dîve asaṃdîṇe, evaṃ se bhavati saraṇaṃ mahâmuṇî. ||4|| evaṃ se uṭṭhie ṭhiyappâ aṇihe acale cale abahilese parivvae:

saṃkhâya[6] pesalaṃ dhammaṃ diṭṭhimaṃ parinivvuḍe |
tamhâ saṃgaṃ ti pâsahâ gaṃthehiṃ gaḍhiyâ narâ. ||

visannâ kâmakkaṃtâ, tumhâ lûhâo no parivittasĕjjâ. jass' ime âraṃbhâ savvato savvattâe suparinnâyâ bhavaṃti, jass' ime lûsiṇo no parivittasaṃti se vaṃtâ koham ca mâṇaṃ ca mâyaṃ ca lo*bh*aṃ ca esa tuṭṭe[7] viyâhie tti bemi. ||5|| 340
kâyassa viâghâe[8] esa saṃgâmasîse viyâhie. se hu pâraṃgame muṇî avihammamâṇe phalagâva*t*aṭṭhî kâlovaṇîe kaṃkhĕjjâ kâlaṃ jâva sarîrabhe*d*ŏ tti bemi. ||6||**5**||

paṃcamo uddesao.

chattham ajjhayaṇaṃ.

dhûtaṃ samattaṃ.

[4] A soviyaṃ. [5] MSS. ˚iyaṃ, Comm. = anatipatya. [6] A saṃkhâta. [7] AC tiuṭṭe. [8] AB viâvâe.

SATTAMAM AJJHAYAṆAṂ.

MAHÂPARINNÂ.

se bemi: samaṇunnassa vâ asamaṇunnassa vâ asaṇaṃ vâ pâṇaṃ vâ khâimaṃ vâ sâimaṃ vâ vatthaṃ vâ paḍiggahaṃ[1] vâ pâyapuṃchaṇaṃ vâ no pâĕjjâ no nimaṃtijjâ no kujjâ veyâvaḍiyaṃ paraṃ âḍhâyamîṇe tti bemi. ‖1‖ dhuvaṃ[2] 346 c' eyaṃ jâṇĕjjâ asaṇaṃ vâ *jâva*[3] pâyapuṃchaṇaṃ vâ labhiya[4] no labhiya,[4] bhuṃjiya[4] no bhuṃjiya[4] paṃthaṃ viyattûṇa viukkamma[11] vibhattaṃ dhammaṃ jhosemâṇe samemâṇe palemâṇe[5] pâĕjjâ nimaṃtĕjjâ kujjâ veyâvaḍiyaṃ paraṃ aṇâḍhâyamîṇe tti bemi. ‖2‖ iham egesiṃ âyâragoyare no suṇisaṃte bhava*ti*. te iha âraṃbhaṭṭhî aṇuvayamâṇâ:[6] haṇa pâṇe; ghâyamâṇâ haṇao âvi samaṇujâṇamîṇâ,[7] aduvâ adinnam âiyaṃti, aduvâ vâyâo vippauṃjaṃti; taṃ jahâ: atthi loe, n'atthi loe; dhuve loe, adhuve loe; sâie loe, aṇâie loe; 349 sapajjavasie loe, apajjavasie loe; sukaḍe tti vâ, dukkaḍe tti vâ; kallâṇe ti[8] vâ, pâvae[9] ti vâ; sâ*dh*û ti[8] vâ, asâ*dh*û ti[8] vâ; siddhî ti[8] vâ, asiddhî ti[8] vâ; nirae ti[8] vâ, anirae ti[8] vâ—jam iṇaṃ vipaḍivannâ mâmagaṃ dhammaṃ pannavemâṇâ[10] ĕttha vi jâṇa[11] akasmât. evaṃ tesiṃ no suyakkhâe no supannatte dhamme bhava*ti*; se jah' eyaṃ bhagava*tâ* pave*di*taṃ âsupanneṇaṃ jâṇayâ pâsayâ; aduvâ guttî vaogoyarassa tti bemi. ‖3‖ savvattha saṃmayaṃ pâvaṃ, tam eva uvâ*ti*kkamma esa 351 mahaṃ vivege viyâhie. gâme vâ aduvâ raṇṇe, n'eva gâme n'eva raṇṇe dhammam âyâṇaha paveiyaṃ. mâhaṇeṇa ma*ti*mayâ jâmâ tinni udâhiyâ, jesu ime âriyâ saṃbujjhamâṇâ samuṭṭhi*tâ* nivvuyâ pâvehiṃ kammehiṃ aṇi*dâ*ṇâ te viyâhiyâ. ‖4‖ uḍḍhaṃ ahaṃ tiriyaṃ disâsu savvao savvâvaṃti ca ṇaṃ paḍikkaṃ[1] jîvehiṃ kammasamâraṃbhe ṇaṃ; taṃ parinnâya mehâvî n'eva sayaṃ eehiṃ kâehiṃ daṃḍaṃ samâraṃbhĕjjâ, n' ev' annehiṃ eehiṃ kâehiṃ

[1] A pari°. [2] A dhuyaṃ. [3] A full phrase. [4] AB iyâ. [5] B vale°. [6] B °mâṇe. [7] A adds ahaṇao. [8] B tti preceded by the short vowel. [9] B pâve. [10] A °ṇe. [11] BC jâṇeha.

daṃḍaṃ samâraṃbhâvĕjjâ, n' ev' anne eehiṃ[11] kâehiṃ daṃḍaṃ samâraṃbhaṃte vi samaṇujâṇĕjjâ; je[12] v' anne 353 eehiṃ kâehiṃ daṃḍaṃ samâraṃbhaṃti, tesiṃ vayaṃ lajjâmo. taṃ parinnâya mehâvî taṃ vâ daṃḍaṃ annaṃ vâ daṃḍaṃ no daṃḍaṃ bhîdaṃḍaṃ samâraṃbhâvĕjjâ si tti bemi. ‖5‖**1**‖

paḍhamo uddesao.

se bhikkhû parakkamejja vâ ciṭṭhejja vâ nisiejja vâ tuyaṭṭejja vâ susâṇaṃsi vâ sunnâgâraṃsi vâ giriguhaṃsi vâ rukkhamûlaṃsi vâ kuṃbhârâyayaṇaṃsi vâ huratthâ vâ kahiṃ ci viharamâṇaṃ taṃ bhikkhuṃ uvasaṃkamittu gâhâvatî bûyâ: âusaṃto[1] samaṇâ! ahaṃ khalu tava aṭṭhâe asaṇaṃ vâ 4 354 vatthaṃ vâ paḍiggahaṃ vâ kaṃbalaṃ vâ pâyapuṃchaṇaṃ vâ pâṇâiṃ bhûtâiṃ jîvâiṃ sattâiṃ samârabbha samuddissa kîyaṃ pâmiccaṃ acchejjaṃ aṇisaṭṭhaṃ abhihaḍaṃ âhaṭṭu cetemi, âvasa*h*aṃ vâ samussiṇâmi; se bhuṃjaha, vasaha! ‖1‖ âusaṃto[1] samaṇâ! bhikkhû[2] taṃ[2] gâhâva*t*iṃ samaṇasaṃ savayasaṃ paḍiyâikkhe: âusaṃto gâhâva*t*î![3] no khalu te vayaṇaṃ âḍhâmi,[4] no khalu te vayaṇaṃ parijâṇâmi, jo tumaṃ mama aṭṭhâe asaṇaṃ vâ 4[5] vatthaṃ vâ 4[5] pâṇâiṃ 4[5] samârabbha 356 samuddissa kîyaṃ pâmiccaṃ acchejjaṃ aṇisaṭṭhaṃ abhihaḍaṃ âhaṭṭu ce*t*esi, âvasahaṃ samussiṇâsi. se virato âuso gâhâva*t*î eyassâ 'karaṇâe.[6] ‖2‖ se bhikkhû parakkamejja vâ *jâva* huratthâ vâ kahiṃci viharamâṇaṃ taṃ bhikkhuṃ uvasaṃkamittu gâhâva*t*î âyaga*t*âe pehâe asaṇaṃ vâ 4[5] vatthaṃ vâ 4[5] pâṇâiṃ 4 samârabbha *jâva* âhaṭṭu ceteti, âvasahaṃ vâ samussiṇâe,[7] taṃ bhikkhuṃ parighâseuṃ.[8] taṃ ca bhikkhû 357 jâṇejjâ sahasammaiyâe[9] paravâgaraṇeṇaṃ annesiṃ vâ soccâ: ayaṃ khalu gâhâva*t*î[10] mama aṭṭhâe asaṇaṃ vâ 4 vatthaṃ vâ 4[5] pâṇâiṃ vâ 4 samârabbha *jâva* âhaṭṭu ceteti, âvasahaṃ vâ vâ samussiṇâ*t*i.[10] taṃ ca bhikkhû paḍilehâe âgamettâ âṇavejjâ aṇâsevaṇâe tti bemi. ‖3‖ bhikkhuṃ ca khalu puṭṭhâ vâ aputṭhâ vâ, je ime âhacca gaṃthâ phusaṃti, se haṃtâ haṇaha, khaṇaha, chiṃdaha, dahaha, pacaha, âluṃpaha, viluṃpaha, sahasakkâreha,[11] vipparâmusaha! te phâse 358

[11] A annehiṃ. [12] A ne.

[1] MSS. âusaṃbho. [2] A taṃ bhikkhuṃ. [3] A °iṃ. [4] B âḍhâemi. [5] B hva 4. [6] B kâraṇayâe. [7] B °ṇati. [8] B °settum; add ahivâseuṃ or a similar word. [9] B °mutiyâe. [10] A no *t*. [11] B °sâkâ̤reha.

puṭṭho vîro ahiyâsae, aduvâ âyâragoyaram âikkhe takkiyâ ṇam aṇelisaṃ, aduvâ vaiguttîe goyarassa aṇupuvveṇaṃ sammaṃ paḍilehâe âyagutte. buddhehiṃ eyaṃ paveditaṃ: se samaṇunne asamaṇunnassa asaṇaṃ vâ 4 [12]vatthaṃ vâ 4 no pâejjâ, no nimaṃtejjâ, no kujjâ veyâvaḍiyaṃ paraṃ âḍhâyamîṇe tti bemi. ||4|| dhammam âyâṇaha pavedi*t*aṃ mâhaṇeṇaṃ ma*t*imayâ: samaṇunne samaṇunnassa asaṇaṃ vâ 4
360 vatthaṃ vâ 4 pâejjâ, nimaṃtejjâ, kujjâ veyâvaḍiyaṃ paraṃ âḍhâyamîṇe tti bemi. ||5||**2**||

biio uddesao.

majjhimeṇaṃ vayasâ vi ege saṃbujjhamâṇâ samuṭṭhitâ soccâ medhâvî vayaṇaṃ paṃḍiyâṇaṃ nisâmittâ.[1] samiyâe dhamme âriehiṃ pavedite. te aṇavakaṃkhamâṇâ aṇativâtemâṇâ apariggahamîṇâ. no pariggahavaṃtî[2] savvâvaṃtî[2] ca ṇaṃ logaṃsi nihâya daṃḍaṃ[3] pâṇehiṃ pâvaṃ kammaṃ akuvvamâṇe esa mahaṃ agaṃthe viyâhie. ||1|| oe jutimaṃtassa[4] khe*t*anne uvavâyaṃ cavaṇaṃ ca naccâ âhârovacayâ dehâ
362 parîsahapabhaṃgurâ. pâsah' ege savviṃdiehiṃ parigilâyamâṇehiṃ oe dayaṃ dayati; je saṃnihâṇasatthassa kheyanne se bhikkhû kâlanne balanne[5] mâyanne[5] khaṇanne[5] viṇayanne[5] samayanne[5] pariggahaṃ amamâyamîṇe kâle 'ṇuṭṭhâî apaḍinne duhao chettâ niyâti. ||2|| taṃ bhikkhuṃ sîyaphâsapaḍivevamâṇagâtaṃ[6] uvasaṃkamittu gâhâva*t*î bûyâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! no khalu te gâma*dh*ammâ uvvâhaṃti? âusaṃto gâhâva*t*î! no khalu mama gâmadhammâ uvvâhaṃti.
364 sîyaphâsaṃ ca no khalu ahaṃ saṃcâemi ahiyâsettae; no khalu me kappati agaṇikâyaṃ ujjâlettae pajjâlettae vâ kâyaṃ âyâvettae vâ payâvettae vâ, annesiṃ vâ vayaṇâo. siyâ s' evaṃ va*d*aṃtassa paro agaṇikâyaṃ ujjâlettâ pajjâlettâ âyâvejja[7] vâ payâvejja[7] vâ. taṃ ca bhikkhû paḍilehâe âgamettâ âṇavejjâ aṇâsevaṇâe tti bemi. ||3||**3**||

taio uddesao.

je bhikkhû tihiṃ vatthehiṃ parivusi*t*e[1] pâyacautthehiṃ,

[12] A om.
[1] B nisâmiyâ. [2] B °i. [3] B ḍa°. [4] MSS. jj. [5] MSS. ṇṇ. [6] A °veya° B parîve°. [7] B °â.
[1] B pariosite pâda°.

tassa ṇaṃ no evaṃ bhavati: cautthaṃ vatthaṃ jâissâmi. se
ahesaṇijjâiṃ jâejjâ, ahâpariggahiyâiṃ vatthâiṃ dhârejjâ, no 366
dhovějjâ,[2] no raejjâ,[3] no dhotarattâiṃ vatthâiṃ dhârejjâ,
apaliuṃcamâṇe[4] gâmaṃtaresu omacelie. eyaṃ[5] khu vattha-
dhârissa sâmaggiyaṃ. a*h*a puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: uvâ*t*ikkaṃte[6]
khalu hemaṃte, gimhe paḍivanne; a*h*âparijuṇṇâiṃ vatthâiṃ
pariṭṭhavejjâ, ahâparijuṇṇaiṃ vatthâiṃ pariṭṭhavettâ aduvâ
saṃtaruttare, aduvâ omacelae,[7] aduvâ egasâḍe, aduvâ acele
lâghaviyaṃ âgamamîṇe. tave se abhisamannâgate bhavati.
jam e*t*aṃ bhagava*t*â paveditaṃ, tam eva abhisameccâ savvato 367
savvayâe[8] samattam eva samabhijâṇiyâ. ‖1‖ jassa ṇaṃ bhi-
kkhussa evaṃ bhavati: puṭṭho khalu aham aṃsi, nâ 'lam
aham[9] aṃsi[9] sîyaphâsaṃ a*h*iyâsĕttae,[10] se vasumaṃ savva-
samannâgatapannâṇeṇaṃ appâṇeṇaṃ kei akaraṇayâe[11] âvaṭṭe.
tavassiṇo hu taṃ seyaṃ[12] jam ege vihamâdie. tatthâ
'vi tassa kâlapariyâe se vi tattha viyaṃtikârae. icc etaṃ[12]
vimohâyataṇaṃ hiyaṃ suhaṃ khamaṃ nisseyasaṃ âṇugâmi-
yaṃ ti bemi. ‖2‖4‖

cauttho uddesao.

je bhikkhû dohiṃ vatthehiṃ parivusi*t*e pâ*t*atatiehiṃ, tassa 370
ṇaṃ no evaṃ bhavati: tatiyaṃ vatthaṃ jâissâmi. se ahesa-
ṇijjâiṃ vatthâiṃ jâejjâ *jâva* eyaṃ khu[1] tassa bhikkhussa sâma-
ggiyaṃ. aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇĕjjâ: uvâ*t*ikkaṃte khalu hemaṃte,
gimhe paḍivanne; a*h*âparijuṇṇâiṃ[2] vatthâiṃ pariṭṭhavejjâ,
ahâparijuṇṇâiṃ vatthâiṃ pariṭṭhavettâ aduvâ[3] saṃtaruttare,[3]
aduva egasâḍe, aduvâ acele lâghaviyaṃ âgamamîṇe. tave se
abhisamannâgate bhavati. jam[4] eyaṃ bhagava*t*â paveditaṃ,
tam eva abhisameccâ savvato savvayâe[5] samattam eva sama- 371
bhijâṇiyâ.[6] jassa ṇaṃ bhikkhussa evaṃ bhavati: puṭṭho
abalo aham aṃsi, nâ 'lam aham aṃsi gihaṃtarasaṃkamaṇaṃ
bhikkhâyariyaṃ gamaṇâe. ‖1‖ se evaṃ vadaṃtassa paro
abhihaḍaṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 âhaṭṭu dalaejjâ. se puvvâm eva

[2] A dhoejjâ. [3] B om. [4] B °ṇo. [5] A evaṃ. [6] A uvâikaṃte. [7] A avama°, B °le. [8] B savvattâe. [9] A om. [10] B adhi°, A °settae. [11] B keti akaraṇâe, A âuḍḍhe. [12] B se taṃ.

[1] B khalu. [2] B adhâ°. [3] A om. B adds aduvâ omacele. [4] B jadh. [5] B savvattâe. [6] A °ṇayâ, B °ṇitâ.

âloejjâ: âusaṃto gâhâvaṭî! no khalu me kappati abhihaḍe asaṇe vâ 4 bhottae vâ pâyae vâ anne vâ tahappagâre.[6] ‖2‖ jassa ṇaṃ bhikkhussa ayaṃ pagappe: ahaṃ ca khalu paḍi-
372 ṇṇatto[7] apaḍinnattehiṃ[7] gilâṇo agilâṇehiṃ abhikaṃkha sâhammiehiṃ kîramâṇaṃ veyâvaḍiyaṃ sâijjissâmi[8]; ahaṃ câvi khalu apaḍinnatto[7] paḍinnattassa,[7] agilâṇo gilâṇassa abhikaṃkha sâ*dh*ammiyassa kujjâ veyâvaḍiyaṃ karaṇâe. ‖3‖ âhaṭṭu parinnaṃ[9] âṇakkhessâmi âhaḍaṃ ca sâijjissâmi[8]; âhaṭṭu parinnaṃ[9] âṇakkhessâmi âhaḍaṃ ca no sâijjissâmi[8]; âhaṭṭu parinnaṃ[9] no âṇakkhessâmi âhaḍaṃ ca sâijjissâmi[8]; âhaṭṭu
374 parinnaṃ[9] no âṇakkhessâmi âhaḍaṃ ca no sâijjissâmi.[8] evaṃ se a*h*âkiṭṭitam[2] eva dhammaṃ sama*bh*ijâṇamâṇe saṃte virate susamâhi*t*alesse. tatthâ 'vi tassa kâlapariyâe se tattha viaṃtikârae.[10] icc etaṃ vimohâyataṇaṃ hiyaṃ suhaṃ khamaṃ nisseyasaṃ[11] âṇugâmiyaṃ ti bemi. ‖4‖**5**‖

paṃcamo uddesao.

je bhikkhû egeṇa vattheṇa parivusi*t*e pâyabitieṇa, tassa no evaṃ bhava*ṭî*: bitiyaṃ vatthaṃ jâissâmi. se ahesaṇijjaṃ[1] vatthaṃ jâejjjâ, a*h*âpariggahi*t*aṃ vatthaṃ dhârejjâ *jâva* gimhe paḍivanne; ahâparijuṇṇaṃ vatthaṃ pariṭṭhavejjâ,
375 aduvâ egasâḍe, aduvâ acele lâghaviyaṃ âgamamîṇe *jâva* samattam eva samabhijâṇiyâ. jassa ṇaṃ bhikkhussa evaṃ bhava*ṭi*: ego aham aṃsi, no me atthi koi na yâ'ham avi kassai—evaṃ 'sa egâṇiyam[2] eva appâṇaṃ samabhijâṇĕjjâ lâghaviyaṃ âgamamîṇe. tave se abhisamannâgate bhava*ṭi*. jah' eyaṃ bhagava*ṭâ* pave*diṭaṃ*, tam eva abhisamĕccâ savvato savvayâe[3] samattam eva samabhijâṇiyâ. ‖1‖ se bhikkhû vâ
376 bhikkhuṇî vâ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 âhâremâṇe no vâmâo haṇuyâo dâhiṇaṃ haṇuyaṃ saṃcârejjâ âsâemîṇe[4] dâhiṇâo[5] vâ haṇuyâo[5] vâmaṃ haṇuyaṃ no saṃcârejjâ âsâemîṇe, aṇâsâemîṇe lâghaviyaṃ âgamamîṇe.[6] tave se abhisamannâgate bhavati. jah' eyaṃ bhagava*ṭâ* paveditaṃ, tam eva abhisameccâ savvato

[6] B eyapp°.—pâṭhântaraṃ vâ: gâhâvaṭî uvasaṃkamittu bûyâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! ahaṃ ṇaṃ tava aṭṭhâe asaṇaṃ vâ 4 abhihaḍaṃ dalâmi. se puvvâm eva jâṇejjâ: âusaṃto gâhâvaî! jannaṃ tumaṃ mamaṃ aṭṭhâe asaṇaṃ vâ 4 bhottae vâ pâyae vâ anne vâ tahappagâre. [7] A padiṇa°. [8] A sâti°. [9] A ṇṇ. [10] B viaṃti. [11] A nisesaṃ.

[1] A adh°. [2] B egâgiṇam. [3] B *ĕ*ttâe. [4] B om. [5] B °âto. [6] A °mâṇe.

savvayâe[3] samattaṃ eva samabhijâṇiyâ. ‖2‖ jassa ṇaṃ bhikkhussa evaṃ bhavati: se gilâmi ca khalu ahaṃ imaṃmi samae imaṃ sarîragaṃ aṇupuvveṇa parivahittae, se aṇupuvveṇaṃ[7] âhâraṃ saṃvaṭṭejjâ, aṇupuvvenaṃ[7] âhâraṃ 377
saṃvaṭṭittâ kasâe pataṇue[8] kiccâ samâhiyacce phalagâvaṭaṭṭhî utthâya bhikkhû abhinivvuḍacce. ‖3‖ aṇupavisittâ gâmaṃ vâ nagaraṃ vâ kheḍaṃ vâ kabbaḍaṃ vâ maḍaṃbaṃ vâ paṭṭaṇaṃ vâ doṇamuhaṃ vâ âgaraṃ vâ âsamaṃ vâ saṃnivesaṃ vâ nigamaṃ vâ râyahâṇiṃ vâ taṇâiṃ jâejjâ, taṇâiṃ jâĕttâ se ttam âyâe egaṃtam avakkamejjâ, egaṃtam avakkamittâ appaṃḍe appapâṇe appabîe appaharie appose appudae[9] apputtiṃgapaṇagadagamaṭṭiyamakkaḍâsaṃtâṇae paḍilehiya 2 pamajjiya 2 taṇâiṃ 379
saṃtharejjâ, saṃtharĕttâ ettha vi samae ittiriyaṃ kujjâ. ‖4‖ taṃ saccaṃ: saccavâdî oe tiṇṇe chinnakahaṃkahe âtîtaṭṭhe aṇâtîte ceccâṇa bheduraṃ kâyaṃ saṃvidhuṇiya virûvarûve parîsahovasagge assiṃ vissaṃbhaṇayâe bheravam aṇuciṇṇe tattha vi tassa kâlapariyâe se tattha viaṃtakârae.[10] icc etaṃ vimohâyataṇaṃ hiyaṃ suhaṃ khamaṃ nisseyasaṃ âṇugâmiyaṃ ti bemi. ‖5‖**6**‖

chaṭṭho uddesao.

je bhikkhû acele parivusite, tassa ṇaṃ evaṃ bhavati: câemi ahaṃ taṇaphâsaṃ ahiyâsĕttae,[1] sîyaphâsaṃ ahiyâsĕttae, 382
teuphâsaṃ ahisâyettae,[1] daṃsamasagaphâsaṃ ahiyâsettae, egatare annatare[1] virûvarûve phâse ahiyâsettae, hiripaḍicchâḍaṇaṃ ca 'haṃ[2] no[3] saṃcâemi ahiyâsettae.[2] evaṃ se kappati kaḍibaṃdhaṇaṃ dhârittae. aduvâ tattha parakkamamtaṃ bhujjo acelaṃ taṇaphâsâ phusaṃti, sîyaphâsâ phusaṃti, teuphâsâ phusaṃti, daṃsamasagaphâsâ phusaṃti, egatare annatare virûvarûve phâse ahiyâseti acele lâghaviyaṃ âgamamîṇe. tave 383
se abhisamannâgate bhavati. jah' etaṃ bhagavatâ paveditaṃ ṭâva tam eva abhisamĕccâ savvaso savvattâe samattam eva samabhijâṇiyâ. ‖1‖ jassa ṇaṃ bhikkhussa evaṃ bhavati: ahaṃ ca khalu annesiṃ bhikkhûṇaṃ asaṇaṃ 4 âhaṭṭu

[7] BC âṇupuvveṇa. [8] B payaṇu. [9] B appodae. [10] B viaṃti°.
[1] A om. [2] B om. [3] B ṇ.

dalaissâmi, âhaḍaṃ ca sâijjissâmi:[4] jassa ṇaṃ bhikkhussa evaṃ bhavati: ahaṃ ca khalu annesiṃ bhikkhûṇaṃ asaṇaṃ 4 âhaṭṭu dalaissâmi, âhaḍaṃ ca no[3] sâijjissâmi; jassa ṇaṃ etc . . . asaṇaṃ 4 âhaṭṭu no[3] dâsâmi,[5] âhaḍaṃ ca sâijjissâmi; jassa ṇaṃ etc . . . asaṇaṃ 4 âhaṭṭu no[4] dâsâmi, âhadaṃ ca no sâijjissâmi; ||2|| ahaṃ ca khalu teṇaṃ ahâ*ti*ritteṇaṃ ahesaṇijjeṇaṃ ahâpariggahieṇaṃ asaṇeṇaṃ vâ 4 abhikaṃkha sâhammiyassa kujjâ veyâvaḍiyaṃ karaṇâe; ahaṃ câvi teṇaṃ ahâtiritteṇaṃ ahesaṇijjeṇaṃ ahăpariggahieṇaṃ asaṇeṇaṃ 4. abhikaṃkha sâhammiehiṃ kîramâṇaṃ veyâvaḍiyaṃ sâijjissâ-
384 mi. ||3|| lâghaviyaṃ âgamamîṇe *jâva* samattam eva samabhijâṇiyâ. ||4|| jassa ṇaṃ bhikkhussa evaṃ bhavati: se gilâmi, na khalu ahaṃ imammi samae imaṃ sarîragaṃ aṇupuvveṇa parivahittae etc. (6 § 3–5). ti bemi ||5||**7**||

sattamo uddesao.

aṇupuvveṇaṃ vimohâiṃ jâiṃ dhîrâ samâsajja |
vasumaṃto matimaṃto savvaṃ naccâ aṇelisaṃ ||i||
duvihaṃ pi viditâ ṇaṃ buddhâ dhammassa pâragâ |
aṇupuvviya[1] saṃkhâe kammuṇâu tiuṭṭati[2] ||ii||
kasâe payaṇue kiccâ appâhâro titikkhae |
387 aha bhikkhû gilâejjâ âhârass' eva aṃtiyaṃ ||iii||
jîviyaṃ nâ 'bhikaṃkhejjâ maraṇaṃ no vi patthae |
duha*to* vi na sajjejjâ jîvite maraṇe tahâ ||iv||
majjhattho nijjarâpehî samâhim aṇupâlae |
aṃto bahiṃ viosajja ajjhatthaṃ suddham esae ||v||
jaṃ kiṃc' uvakkamaṃ jâṇe âukkhemassa-m-appaṇo |
tass' eva aṃtaraddhâe khippaṃ sikkhejja paṃḍie ||vi||
gâme vâ aduvâ raṇṇe thaṃḍilaṃ paḍilehiyâ |
appapâṇaṃ tu vinnâya taṇâiṃ saṃthare muṇî ||vii||
aṇâhâro tuyaṭṭejjâ puṭṭho tatth' ahiyâsae |
389 nâ' tivelaṃ uvacare mâṇussehi[3] vi puṭṭhavaṃ ||viii||
saṃsappagâ ya je pâṇâ je ya uḍḍham ahecarâ |
bhuṃjaṃti[4] maṃsaṃ[5] soṇî*ta*ṃ na chaṇe na pamajjae ||ix||
pâṇâ dehaṃ vihiṃsaṃti ṭhâṇâo na viubbhame |
âsavehiṃ vivittehiṃ tippamâṇo 'hiyâsae ||x||

[4] B sâti° always. [5] B dalaissâmi.
[1] B °vîi. [2] B °tî, pâṭhântaraṃ tiuṭṭaha. [3] A ma°, AB °hiṃ. [4] B °te. [5] A saṃ.

gaṃthehiṃ vivittehiṃ âukâlassa pârae |
paggahitataraṃ[6] c' *e*taṃ daviyassa viyâṇa*t*o ||xi||
ayaṃ se avare dhamme Nâyaputteṇa sâhie |
âyavajjaṃ paḍiyâraṃ vijahejjâ ti*dh*â ti*dh*â ||xii||
hariesu na nivajjejjâ thaṃḍilaṃ muṇiyâ sae |
viosejja aṇâhâro puṭṭho tatth' a*h*iyâsae ||xiii|| 391
iṃdiehiṃ gilâyaṃto samiyaṃ âhare muṇî |
tahâ 'vi se agarahe acale je samâhi*t*e ||xiv||
abhikkame paḍikkame saṃkucae[7] pasârae |
kâyasâhâraṇaṭṭhâe[8] ettha[9] vâ vi aceyaṇe ||xv||
parikkame parikilaṃte aduvâ ciṭṭhe a*h*âyate |
ṭhâṇeṇa parikilaṃte nisiejjâ ya aṃtaso ||xvi||
âsîṇe 'ṇelisaṃ[10] maraṇaṃ iṃdiyâṇi samîrae |
kolâvâsaṃ samâsajjâ[11] 'vitahaṃ pâduresae[12] ||xvii||
jao vajjaṃ samuppajje na tattha avalaṃbae | 392
ta*t*o ukkase appâṇaṃ savve phâse 'h*i*yâsae ||xviii||
ayaṃ câ "yatatare siyâ jo[13] evaṃ aṇupâlae |
savvaga*t*anirodhe vi ṭhâṇâo na viubbhame ||xix||
ayaṃ se uttame dhamme puvvaṭṭhâṇassa paggahe |
aciraṃ paḍilehittâ vihare ciṭṭha mâhaṇe ||xx||
acittaṃ tu samâsajja ṭhâvae tattha appagaṃ |
vosire savvaso kâyaṃ na me dehe parîsahâ ||xxi||
jâvajjîvaṃ parîsahâ uvasaggâ ya[15] saṃkhayâ[16] |
saṃvuḍe dehabhe*d*âe iti panne 'h*i*yâsae ||xxii||
bhiduresu[17] na rajjejjâ kâmesu bahutaresu vâ | 395
icchâlobhaṃ na sevejjâ dhuvaṃ vaṇṇaṃ sapehiyâ ||xxiii||
sâsaehiṃ nimaṃtejjâ divvaṃ mâyaṃ na saddahe |
taṃ paḍibujjha mâhaṇe savvaṃ nûmaṃ vi*h*ûṇiyâ ||xxiv||
savvaṭṭhehiṃ amucchie âukâlassa pârae |
titikkhaṃ paramaṃ naccâ vimohanna*t*araṃ hitaṃ ||xxv||

ti bemi. ||8||

aṭṭhamo uddesao.

[6] B pagahitatarâgaṃ. [7] A °kuṃ°. AC °ie. [8] A °har°. [9] AC °ṃ. [10] AC aṇelisaṃ. [11] BC °jja. [12] B pâuḍuesae. [13] B je. [15] B iti. [16] B saṃkhatâ. [17] B bheuresu.

OHÂṆASUYAṂ.

aẖâsuyaṃ vadissâmi jahâ se samaṇe bhagavaṃ uṭṭhâya saṃkhâe taṃsi hemaṃte ahuṇo pavvaie rîitthâ.[1]

no c' ev' imeṇa vattheṇaṃ
pehissâmi taṃsi hemaṃte |
se pârae âvakahâe
401 etaṃ khu aṇudhammiyaṃ[2] tassa ||i||
cattâri sâhie mâse
bahave pâṇajâti âgamma |
abhirujjha kâyaṃ viharimsu
ârusiyâ ṇaṃ tattha himsimsu ||ii||
saṃvaccharaṃ[3] sâẖiyaṃ mâsaṃ
jan na rikkâsi vatthagaṃ bhagavaṃ |
acele tatto[4] câî
taṃ vosajja vattham aṇagâre ||iii||
adu porisiṃ tiriyabhittiṃ[5]
cakkhum âsajja aṃtaso jjhâti |
aẖa cakkhubhîtasahitâ[6]
te haṃtâ kaṃtâ bahave kaṃdimsu ||iv||
sayaṇehiṃ vitimissehiṃ[7]
itthîo se tattha parinnâyâ |
sâgâriyaṃ na seve
iti se sayaṃ[8] pavesiyâ jhâti ||v||
je kei ime agârattha
403 mîsîbhâvaṃ pahâya se jhâti |
[9]puṭṭho vi nâ 'bhibhâsimsu
gacchati nâ 'tivattatî aṃjû ||vi||
no sugaram[10] etaṃ[11] egesiṃ

[1] B rîyatthâ. [2] BC âṇu°. [3] read vâsaṃ ca. [4] B acelae tato. [5] B tiriyaṃ. [6] A saṃhitâ. [7] AC vimissehiṃ. [8] B sesaṃ. [9] Nâgârjunîyâs tu paṭhanti: puṭṭho va se apuṭṭho va no aṇunnâi ṭâvagavaṃ. [10] A sukaram. [11] B om.

nâ 'bhibhâse abhivâyamîṇe [12] |
haṭapuvvo tattha daṃḍehiṃ [13]
lûsiyapuvvo appapuṇṇehiṃ ‖vii‖
pharusâiṃ duttittikkhâiṃ [14]
aṭiyacca muṇî parakkamamâṇe |
âghâṭaṇaṭṭagîṭâiṃ
daṃḍajujjhâiṃ [15] muṭṭhijujjhâiṃ [15] ‖viii‖
gaḍhie miho kahâsu [16] samayaṃmi
Nâtisute visoe addakkhu [17] |
etâi [18] sourâlâiṃ
gacchati Nâyaputte saraṇâe ‖ix‖
avi sâhie duve vâse
sîtodagam [19] abhŏcca [20] nikkhaṃte | 405
egattagaṭe pihiṭacce
se 'bhinnâyadaṃsaṇe [21] saṃte ‖x‖
puḍhaviṃ ca âukâyaṃ [22] ca
teukâyaṃ [22] ca vâukâyaṃ ca |
paṇagâi [18] bîyahariyâiṃ
tasakâyaṃ ca savvaso naccâ ‖xi‖
eyâi [18] saṃti paḍilehe
cittamaṃtâi [18] se abhinnâya |
parivajjiyâṇa viharitthâ
iti saṃkhâya se Mahâvîre ‖xii‖
adu thâvarâ ya tasatâe [23]
tasajîvâ ya thâvarattâe |
adu [24] savvajoṇiyâ sattâ
kammuṇâ kappiyâ puḍho bâlâ ‖xiii‖
bhagavaṃ ca evam annesî [25]
sovaṭhie hu luppatî bâle |
kammaṃ ca savvaso naccâ 407
taṃ paḍiyâikkhe [26] pâvagaṃ bhagavaṃ ‖xiv‖
duviham samecca medhâvî
kiriyam akkhâya 'ṇelisaṃ nâṇî |
âyâṇasoṭam ativâṭasoyăṃ
jogaṃ ca savvaso naccâ ‖xv‖

[12] A °vîṇe. [13] B °ḍaṃ°. [14] A dutitti°, BC duttiti. [15] B juddhâiṃ cf.[13]. [16] B mihukahâ. [17] B Nâyasute visoge ada°. [18] MSS. °im. [19] B sîtodaṃ. [20] B abhoccâ. [21] B ahi°. [22] B kk. [23] B °ttâe. [24] MSS. °duvâ. [25] A annesi. [26] B pari°.

• ativâtiyaṃ aṇâuṭṭiṃ
sa*t*am annesiṃ akaraṇayâe [27] |
jass' itthîŏ [28] parinnâyâ
savvakammâvahâŏ addakkhû [29] ||xvi||
âhâkaḍaṃ [30] na se seve
savvaso kammuṇâ ya addakkhû [31] |
jaṃ kiṃci pâvagaṃ bhagavaṃ
taṃ akuvvaṃ vi*g*aḍaṃ bhuṃjitthâ ||xvii||
no sevatî [32] ya paravatthaṃ
parapâe [33] vi [34] se ṇa bhuṃjitthâ |
parivajjiyâṇa omâṇaṃ
408 gacchati saṃkhaḍiṃ asaraṇâe ||xviii||
mâyaṇne asaṇapâṇassa
nâ 'ṇugiddhe rasesu apaḍinne |
acchiṃ pi no pamajjiyâ
no vi ya kaṃḍuyae muṇî gâyaṃ ||xix||
appaṃ tiriyaṃ pehâe
appaṃ piṭṭhao [35] va pehâe [36] |
appaṃ buie paḍibhâṇî
paṃthapehî care ja*t*amâṇe ||xx||
sisiraṃsi addhapaḍivanne
taṃ vosajja vattham aṇagâre |
pasârettu bâhu parakkame
no avalaṃbiyâṇa kaṃdhaṃsi [37] ||xxi||
esa vihî aṇokkaṃto
mâhaṇeṇa maîmayâ bahuso |
apaḍinneṇa bhagava*t*â
evaṃ rîyaṃtĕ tti bemi ||xxii||**1**||
paḍhamo uddesao.

410 cariyâsaṇâi [1] sejjâo
egaiyâu jâu bui*t*âo
âikkha*t*âi [1] sayaṇâ
saṇâi [1] jâiṃ sevittha [2] se Mahâvîre ||i||
âvesaṇasabhapavâsu [3]

[27] B akaraṇâe. [28] B itthio. [29] BC se ada°. [30] B ahâ. [31] A ada°. [32] B sevai. [33] B pâde. [34] B vî. [35] MSS. °au. [36] A uppehâe. [37] A kkhaṃdhaṃsi.
[1] MSS. °iṃ. [2] B °â. The metre requires: sayaṇâi jâi. [3] A °bhapp°, B °bhâp°.

paṇiyasâlâsu egadâ vâso |
aduvâ paliyaṭṭhâṇesu
palâlapuṃjesu egadâ vâso ||ii||
âgaṃtâre ârâmâ
gâre nagare vi egadâ vâso |
susâṇe sunnagâresu vâ
rukkhamûle vi egadâ vâso ||iii||
etehi[1] muṇî sayaṇehiṃ
samaṇe âsi[4] paterasa[5] vâse |
raiṃdiyaṃ pi jayamâṇe
appamatte samâhie jhâtî[6] ||iv||
niddaṃ pi no pagâmâe
sevai ya bhagavaṃ uṭṭhâe | 411
jaggâvatî ya appâṇaṃ
îsiṃ sâtiya apaḍinne ||v||
saṃbujjhamâṇe puṇar avi
âsaṃsu bhagavaṃ uṭṭhâe[7] |
nikkhamma egadâ râo
bahiṃ caṃkammiyâ muhuttâgaṃ ||vi||
sayaṇehiṃ tass[8] uvasaggâ[9]
bhîm' âsî aṇegarûvâ ya |
saṃsappagâ ya je pâṇâ
aduvâ je pakkhiṇo uvacaraṃti ||vii||
adu kucarâ[10] uvacaraṃti
gâmarakkhâ ya sattihatthâ ya |
adu gâmiyâ uvasaggâ
itthî egatiyâ puriso vâ ||viii||
ihaloiyâi[1] paraloiyâi[1]
bhîmâ[1] aṇegarûvâiṃ |
avi subbhidubbhigaṃdhâiṃ 413
saddâiṃ aṇegarûvâiṃ ||ix||
ahiyâsae sayâ samite
phâsâi[1] virûvarûvâiṃ |
aratiṃ[11] ratiṃ abhibhûya
rîyatî mâhaṇe abahuvâî ||x||
sa jaṇehi[12] tattha pucchiṃsu

[4] B vâse. [5] MSS. patelasa. [6] A jjhâdî. [7] A °âî. [8] B tattha. [9] A ss. [10] read kuccarâ. [11] B arati. [12] A ya° cf.[1]

egacarâ vi egadâ râto |
avvâhite kasâitthâ
pehamâṇe samâhiṃ apaḍinne ||xi||
ayam aṃtaraṃsi ko etthaṃ
aham aṃsî ti[14] bhikkhu âhaṭṭu |
ayam uttame se dhamme
tusiṇîe saṃkasâie[15] jhâtî ||xii||
jaṃsi pp ege pavevaṃti[16]
sisire mâru*t*e pavâyaṃte |
taṃsi pp ege aṇagârâ
himavâ*t*e nivâyam esaṃti ||xiii||
415 saṃghâḍîo pavisissâmo
pa*h*â ya samâdahamâṇâ |
pihi*t*â vâ sakkhâmo
atidukkhahimagasaṃphâsâ ||xiv||
taṃsi bhagavaṃ apaḍinne
adhoviyaḍe[17] ahiyâsae davie |
nikkhamma egadâ râo
câeti bhagavaṃ samiyâe ||xv||
esa vihî aṇŏkkaṃto[18]
mâhaṇeṇa ma*t*îma*t*â bahuso |
apaḍinneṇaṃ bhagava*t*â
evaṃ rîyaṃte tti bemi ||xvi||**2**||

biio uddesao.

taṇaphâsasîyaphâse ya
teuphâse ya daṃsamasa*g*e ya |
ahiyâsae sayâ samie
phâsâiṃ virûvarûvâiṃ ||i||
aha duccaraLâḍham[1] acârî
Vajjabhûmiṃ ca Subbhabhûmiṃ ca |
416 paṃtaṃ sĕjjaṃ seviṃsu
âsaṇa*g*âi[2] ceva paṃtâiṃ ||ii||
Lâḍhehiṃ[3] tass' uvasaggâ
bahave jâṇavayâ lûsiṃsu |

[13] sic! for ettha. [14] B aṃsi tti. [15] B sak°. [16] AC pavedamti, B pavedeṃti.
[17] B adhevigaḍe. [18] B anno°.
[1] read ducara°. [2] A °âiṃ, B °âṇi. [3] B lâḍhesu.

aha lukkhadesie[4] bhatte
kukkurâ tattha hiṃsiṃsu nivatiṃsu ‖iii‖
appe jaṇe nivârei
lûsaṇae suṇae dasamâṇe[5] |
chucchû kareṃti âhaṃtuṃ
samaṇaṃ kukkurâ dasaṃtu tti. ‖iv‖
elikkhae jaṇo bhujjo
bahave Vajjabhûmiṃ pharusâsî |
laṭṭhiṃ gahâya ṇâlîyaṃ
samaṇâ tattha eva vihariṃsu ‖v‖
evaṃ pi tattha viharaṃtâ
puṭṭhapuvvâ ahesi suṇaehiṃ |
saṃlucamâṇâ[6] suṇaehiṃ
duccaragâṇi[7] tattha Lâḍhehiṃ ‖vi‖
niĥâya daṃḍaṃ pâṇehiṃ 418
taṃ vosajja kâyam aṇagâre |
aha[8] gâmakaṃṭae bhagavaṃ
te aĥiyâsae abhisameccâ ‖vii‖
nâo saṃgâmasîse va[9]
pârae tattha se Mahâvîre |
evaṃ pi tattha Lâḍhehiṃ
aladdhapuvvo vi egaḍâ gâmo ‖viii‖
uvasaṃkamaṃtam apaḍinnaṃ
gâmaṃtiyaṃ pi appattaṃ[10] |
paḍiṇikkhamittu lûsiṃsu
etâo paraṃ palehi tti ‖ix‖
hayapuvvo tattha daṃḍeṇaṃ
aha[8] vâ muṭṭhiṇâ aha[11] phaleṇaṃ |
aha[8] leluṇâ kavâleṇaṃ
haṃtâ haṃtâ bahave kaṃdiṃsu ‖x‖
maṃsûṇi chinnapuvvâiṃ
oṭṭhabhiyâe egaḍâ kâyaṃ | 419
parissahâiṃ luṃciṃsu[12]
aha[8] vâ paṃsuṇâ uvakariṃsu ‖xi‖
uccâlaiya nihaṇiṃsu

[4] B lûha. [5] B ḍas°. [6] B °luṃc°. [7] A °râiṃ. [8] B adu. [9] A vâ. [10] BC apattaṃ. read pattaṃ appattaṃ. [11] cf.[8] MSS. add kuṃtâdi, apparently a gloss. [12] B lûsiṃsu.

aha[8] vâ âsaṇâo khalaiṃsu |
vosaṭṭhakâe paṇa*tâ*sî
dukkhasahe[13] bhagavaṃ apaḍinne ||xii||
sûro saṃgâmasîse va[14]
saṃvuḍe tattha se Mahâvîre |
paḍisevamâṇo pharusâiṃ
acale bhagavaṃ rîiṭṭhâ[15] ||xiii||
esa vihî aṇokkaṃto[16]
mâhaṇeṇaṃ maîmayâ[17] bahuso |
apaḍinneṇaṃ bhagava*tâ*
rîyaṃti tti bemi. ||xiv||3||

taio uddesao.

omodariyaṃ câeti
apuṭṭhe vi bhagavaṃ rogehiṃ |
puṭṭho va[1] se apuṭṭho vâ
no se sâijjatî teicchaṃ ||i||
420 saṃsohaṇaṃ ca vamaṇaṃ ca
gâyabbhaṃgaṇaṃ siṇâṇaṃ ca |
saṃbâhaṇaṃ na se kappe
daṃtakkhâlaṇaṃ parinnâe ||ii||
virae ya[2] gâma*dh*ammehiṃ
rîyai[3] mâhaṇe abahuvâî |
sisiraṃmi[4] egadâ bhagavaṃ
châyâe jhâ*ti* âsî ya ||iii||
âyâvaî ya gimhâṇaṃ
acchati ukkuḍue abhitâve |
aha[6] jâvaittha lûheṇaṃ
oyaṇamaṃthukummâseṇaṃ ||iv||
e*tâ*ṇi tinni paḍiseve
aṭṭha mâse ajâvae[5] bhagavaṃ |
apiittha egayâ bhagavaṃ
addhamâsaṃ aduvâ[6] mâsaṃ pi ||v||
avi sâ*h*ie duve mâse

[13] A dukkhaṃ. [14] MSS. vâ. [15] B rîyattha. [16] B aṇṇo°. [17] B mâhaṇeṇa matîmatâ.

[1] B vâ. [2] B hi. [3] B rîyaṃti. [4] A ṃsi. [5] B ya jâvagaṃ. [6] B adu.

chap pi mâse aduvâ apivvitthâ [7] |
  râovarâyam [8] apaḍinne 422
annagilâyam [9] egayâ bhuṃje ||vi||
  chaṭṭheṇam [8] egayâ bhuṃje
aha [6] vâ aṭṭhameṇa [8] dasameṇaṃ |
  duvâlasameṇa egayâ bhuṃje
pehamâṇe samâhim [8] apaḍinne ||vii||
  naccâṇa se Mahâvîre
ṇo vi ya pâvagaṃ sayam akâsî |
  annehiṃ pi [10] na kâreṭṭhâ
kîraṃtaṃ pi nâ 'ṇujâṇitthâ ||viii||
  gâmaṃ pavissa nagaraṃ vâ
ghâsam ese kaḍaṃ paraṭṭhâe |
  suvisuddham esiyâ bhagavaṃ
ajâtajogaṭâe sevitthâ ||ix||
  adu vâyasa digicchaṃtâ [11]
je anne rasesiṇo sattâ |
  ghâsesaṇâe ciṭṭhaṃte 423
sayayaṃ nivatite ya pehâe ||x||
  adu mâhaṇaṃ va samaṇaṃ vâ
gâmapiṃḍolagaṃ va atihiṃ vâ |
  sovâgamûsiyârim vâ
kukkuraṃ vâ viṭṭhiyaṃ [12] puraṭo ||xi||
  vitticchedaṃ vajjaṃto
tes' appattiyaṃ [13] pariharaṃto |
  maṃdaṃ parakkame [14] bhagavaṃ
ahiṃsamâṇe ghâsam esitthâ ||xii||
  avi sûiyaṃ va [15] sukkaṃ vâ
sîyapiṃḍaṃ purâṇakummâsaṃ |
  adu vakkasaṃ pulâgaṃ vâ
laddhe piṃḍe aladdhae davie ||xiii||
  avi jhâti se Mahâvîre
âsaṇatthe akukkue jhâṇaṃ | 425
  uḍḍhaṃ ahe ya tiriyaṃ ca
loe [16] jhâyaṭi samâhim apaḍinne ||xiv||

[7] C viharitthâ, A had so originally, but changed it in apivitthâ. [8] MSS. ṃ. [9] A annâi°, B °lâgam. [10] A vi, B vî. [11] B digiṃchantâ. [12] B viviham ṭhitaṃ purato. [13] A tassapattiyaṃ. [14] A pari°. [15] B vâ. [16] B savvaloea jhâyaî samiyaṃ pehâmâṇo samâhimapaḍinne.

akasâi vigaṭagehî ya
saddarûvesu amucchite jhâî [17] |
chaumatthe [18] parakkamamâṇe
na pamâyaṃ sayaṃ pi kuvvitthâ [19] ||xv||
sayaṃ eva abhisamâgamma
âyaṭajogam âyasohîe |
abhinivvuḍe amâille
âvakahaṃ bhagavaṃ samîṭhâsî [20] ||xvi||
esa vihî aṇŏkkaṃte [21]
mâhaṇeṇaṃ maîmayâ [22] bahuso |
apaḍinneṇaṃ bhagavaṭâ
evaṃ rîyaṃti tti bemi ||xvii||4||

cauttho uddesao.

aṭṭhamam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

ohâṇasuyam samattam.

paḍhame suyakkhaṃdhe samatte.

[17] B jhâtî. [18] A °o. MSS. add vi. [19] A saṃpakuvitthâ. [20] AC samit°. [21] B anno°. [22] B matîmatâ.

BIIE SUYAKKHAMḌHE.

PAḌHAMAM AJJHAYAṆAṂ

PIṂḌESEṆÂ.

se bhikkhû vâ bhikkhuṇî vâ gâhâvaikulaṃ piṃḍavâya- 1
*pa*ḍiyâe aṇupaviṭṭhe samâṇe, se jjaṃ[1] puṇa jâṇejjâ: asaṇaṃ vâ pâṇaṃ vâ khâimaṃ vâ sâimaṃ vâ pâṇehiṃ vâ paṇaehiṃ vâ bîehiṃ[2] vâ[2] hariehiṃ vâ saṃsattaṃ ummissaṃ sî*t*odaeṇa vâ osittaṃ rayasâ vâ parighâsiyaṃ, tahappagâraṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 parahatthaṃsi vâ parapâyaṃsi vâ aphâsuyaṃ aṇesaṇijjaṃ ti mannamâṇe lâbhe vi saṃte no paḍigâhejjâ.[3] ‖1‖

se âhacca paḍigâhe[4] siyâ, se ttaṃ[5] â*d*âe egaṃtam avakka- 5
mejjâ, egaṃtam avakkamittâ a*h*e ârâmaṃsi vâ a*h*e uvassayaṃsi vâ appaṃḍe appapâṇe appabîe appaharie appose appudae apputtiṃgadagamaṭṭiyamakkaḍâsaṃtâṇae vigiṃciya 2 ummissaṃ visohiya tato saṃjatâm eva bhuṃjejja vâ piejja[6] vâ; jaṃ ca no saṃcâejjâ bhottae vâ pâyae[7] vâ, se ttam âyâe egaṃtam avakkamĕjjâ a*h*e jhâmathaṃḍilaṃsi vâ aṭṭhirâsiṃsi vâ kiṭṭharâsiṃsi vâ tusarâsiṃsi vâ gomayarâsiṃsi vâ annayaraṃsi vâ tahappagâraṃsi thaṃḍilaṃsi[8] paḍilehiya 2 pa- 6
majjiya 2 tato saṃjayâm eva pariṭṭhavejjâ. ‖2‖

se bhikkhû vâ bhikkhuṇî vâ *jâva* paviṭṭhe samâṇe, se jjâo puṇa osahîo jâṇejjâ: ḳasiṇâo sâsiyâo avidalakaḍâo atiricchachinnâo avocchinnâo taruṇiyaṃ vâ chivâḍiṃ aṇabhikkaṃtabhajjiyaṃ pehâe aphâsuyaṃ aṇesaṇijjaṃ ti mannamâṇe lâbhe saṃte no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖3‖

se bhikkhû vâ *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejja: akasiṇâo 7
viyalakaḍâo tiricchachinnâo[9] vocchinnâo, taruṇiyaṃ vâ chivâḍiṃ abhikkaṃtabhajjiyaṃ pehâe phâsuyaṃ esaṇijjaṃ ti[10] mannamâṇe lâbhe saṃte paḍigâhejjâ. ‖4‖

[1] B jaṃ. [2] B om. [3] A gg. [4] B gg. [5] A taṃ. [6] B pîejja. [7] B. pâittae. [8] A ll. [9] A cchinnâo. [10] A om.

se bhikkhû vâ *jâva* jâṇejjâ: pi*h*uyaṃ vâ bahurayaṃ vâ bhujjiyaṃ vâ maṃthuṃ vâ câulaṃ vâ câulapalaṃbaṃ vâ saiṃ bhajjiyaṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖5‖ se 8 bhikkhû vâ . . . (§ 5) . . . câulapalaṃbaṃ vâ asaiṃ bhajjiyam, dukkhutto vâ tikkhutto vâ bhajjiyaṃ phâsuyaṃ *jâva* lâbhe saṃte paḍigâhejjâ. ‖6‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâhâvaikulaṃ piṃḍavâyavaḍiyâe pavisittukâme no annautthieṇa vâ gâratthieṇa vâ parihârio aparihârieṇa saddhiṃ gâhâvaikulaṃ piṃḍavâyapaḍiyâe pavisejja vâ nikkhamejja vâ. ‖7‖ se bhikkhû vâ 2 bahiyâ 9 viyârabhûmiṃ vâ vihârabhûmiṃ vâ nikkhamamâṇe[11] vâ pavisâmâṇe vâ no annautthieṇa vâ . . . (§ 7) . . . saddhiṃ bahiyâ viyârabhûmiṃ vâ vihârabhûmiṃ vâ nikkhamejja vâ pavisejja vâ. ‖8‖ se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe[12] no annautthieṇa vâ . . . (§ 7) . . . saddhiṃ gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[12] ‖9‖

11 se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* paviṭṭhe samâṇe no annautthiyassa vâ[16] gâratthiyassa[13] vâ pahârio apahâriyassa vâ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 dejja vâ aṇupadejja vâ. ‖10‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* paviṭṭhe samâṇe, se jjaṃ jâṇejjâ: asaṇaṃ vâ 4 assiṃ[14] paḍiyâe egaṃ sâhammiyaṃ samuddissa pâṇâiṃ bhû*t*âiṃ jîvâiṃ sattâiṃ samârabbha[15] samuddissa kî*t*aṃ pâmiccaṃ acchejjaṃ aṇisaṭṭhaṃ abhihaḍaṃ âhaṭṭu ceteti, taṃ tahappagâraṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 purisaṃtarakaḍaṃ vâ apurisaṃtarakaḍaṃ vâ bahiyâ nîhaḍaṃ vâ aṇîhaḍaṃ vâ 12 attaṭṭhiyaṃ vâ aṇattaṭṭhiyaṃ vâ paribhuttaṃ vâ aparibhuttaṃ vâ âsevitaṃ vâ aṇâsevitaṃ vâ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. evaṃ bahave sâhammiyâ, egâ sâhammiṇî, bahave sahammiṇîo samuddissa cattâri âlâvagâ bhaṇiyavvâ. ‖11‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* paviṭṭhe samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: asaṇaṃ vâ 4 bahave samaṇamâhaṇe ati*h*ikivaṇavaṇîmae pagaṇiya 2 samuddissa pâṇâiṃ *jâva* samârabbha 13 âseviyaṃ vâ aṇâseviyaṃ vâ aphâsuyaṃ aṇesaṇijjaṃ ti mannamâṇe lâbhe saṃte no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖12‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 12) . . . vaṇîmae samuddissa pâṇâiṃ *jâva* âhaṭṭu cetitaṃ, tahappagâraṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4

[11] A °khamâṇe, B °khammamâṇe. [12] B dûti°. [13] A gihatthassa. [14] AB assaṃ. [15] A °ṃbhaṃ.

apurisaṃtarakaḍaṃ [16] bahiyâ aṇihaḍaṃ [17] aṇattaṭṭhiyaṃ aparibhuttaṃ aṇâseviyaṃ aphâsuyaṃ aṇesaṇijjaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: purisaṃtarakaḍaṃ [16] 14
bahiyâ nîhaḍaṃ attaṭṭhiyaṃ paribhuttaṃ âsevi*t*aṃ phâsuyaṃ esaṇijjaṃ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. ‖13‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 7) . . . kâme, se jjâiṃ puṇa kulâiṃ jâṇejjâ: imesu khalu kulesu nitie piṃḍe dijjati, nitie aggapiṃḍe dijjati, nitie bhâe dijja*ti*, nitie avaḍḍhabhâe dijja*ti*, tahappagârâiṃ ni*t*iyâiṃ nitiomâṇâiṃ [18] no bhattâe vâ pâṇâe vâ pavisejja vâ nikkhamejja vâ.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ [10] bhikkhuṇîe vâ [2] sâmaggi- 15
yaṃ, jaṃ savvaṭṭhehiṃ samite sahite sayâ jaejjâ si tti bemi. ‖14‖1‖

paḍhamo uddesao.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (1 § 1) . . . asaṇaṃ vâ 4 aṭṭhamiposahiesu vâ addhamâsiesu vâ mâsiesu va domâsiesu vâ temâsiesu vâ câummâsiesu [1] vâ paṃcamâsiesu vâ chammâsiesu 16
vâ uûsu vâ uusaṃdhîsu vâ uupariyaṭṭesu vâ bahave samaṇamâhaṇe atihikivaṇavaṇîmage [2] egâo ukkhâo pariesejjamâṇe pehâe dohiṃ ukkhâhiṃ pariesejjamâṇe pehâe tihiṃ ukkhâhiṃ p. p. cauhiṃ u. p. p. kâlovatîo vâ kuṃbhimuhâo vâ sannihisannicayâo vâ pariesejjamâṇe pehâe, tahappagâraṃ asaṇaṃ vâ [4] apurisaṃtarakaḍaṃ *jâva* aṇâsevitaṃ aphâsuyâṃ aṇesa- 17
ṇijjaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: purisaṃtarakaḍaṃ *jâva* âsevi*t*aṃ phâsuyaṃ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. ‖1‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* paviṭṭhe samâṇe, se jjâiṃ puṇa kulâiṃ jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ: uggakulâṇi vâ bhogakulâṇi vâ râinnakulâṇi vâ khattiyakulâṇi vâ Ikkhâgakulâṇi vâ Harivaṃsakulâṇi vâ esiyakulâṇi vâ vesiyakulâṇi vâ gaṃḍâgakulâṇi vâ koṭṭâgakulâṇi vâ gâmarakkhakulâṇi vâ pokkasâliyakulâṇi [3] vâ, anna*t*aresu [4] vâ tahappagâresu kulesu 18
adugucchiesu [5] vâ agarahiesu vâ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 phâsuyaṃ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. ‖2‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* paviṭṭhe samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa

[16] B °gaḍaṃ. [17] B abahiyâ nîhaḍaṃ. [18] A nitiaummâṇâiṃ.

[1] A caumâsiesu. [2] B vaṇimage; in § 3 atithikiviṇa. [3] A vokk°. [4] B has generally aṇuatar°. [5] B °guṃch°.

jâṇejjâ : asaṇaṃ vâ 4 samavâesu vâ piṃḍanîyaresu vâ Iṃdamahesu vâ Khaṃdamahesu vâ evaṃ Ruddamahesu vâ Muguṃdamahesu vâ bhûtamahesu vâ jakkhamahesu vâ nâgamahesu vâ thûbhamahesu[6] vâ[6] ceiyamahesu vâ rukkha-
19 mahesu vâ girimahesu vâ darimahesu[6] vâ[6] agaḍamahesu vâ taḍâgamahesu vâ dahamahesu vâ nadimahesu[6] vâ[6] saramahesu[6] vâ[6] sâgaramahesu[6] vâ[6] âgaramahesu vâ annataresu vâ tahappagâresu vâ virûvarûvesu mahâmahesu vaṭṭamâṇesu bahave samaṇamâhaṇe . . . (§ 1) . . . *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖3‖ aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ : dinnaṃ jaṃ tesiṃ dâyavvaṃ, aha tattha bhuṃjamâṇe pehâe—gâhâvatîbhâriyaṃ vâ gâhâvatîbhagiṇiṃ vâ gâhâvatîputtaṃ vâ dhûyaṃ vâ suṇhaṃ vâ dhâiṃ vâ dâsaṃ vâ dâsiṃ vâ kammakaraṃ vâ kammakariṃ vâ—se puvvâm eva âloejjâ : âuso tti vâ bhagiṇî ti[7] vâ, dâhisi me etto annataraṃ bhoyaṇajâyaṃ ;[8] se s'evaṃ vadaṃtassa paro asaṇaṃ vâ 4 âhaṭṭu dalaejjâ, tahappagâraṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 sayaṃ vâ ṇaṃ jâejjâ, paro vâ se dejjâ, phâsuyaṃ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. ‖4‖

20 se bhikkhû vâ 2 paraṃ addhajoyaṇamerâe saṃkhaḍiṃ naccâ saṃkhaḍipaḍiyâe no abhisaṃdhârejjâ gamaṇâe. ‖5‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 pâîṇaṃ saṃkhaḍiṃ naccâ paḍîṇaṃ gacche aṇâḍhâyamîṇe, paḍîṇaṃ saṃkhaḍiṃ naccâ pâîṇaṃ gacche aṇâḍhâyamîṇe, dâhiṇaṃ saṃkhaḍiṃ naccâ udîṇaṃ gacche aṇâḍhâyamîṇe, udîṇaṃ saṃkhaḍiṃ naccâ dâhiṇaṃ gacche aṇâḍhâyamîṇe; jatth' eva saṃkhaḍî siyâ, taṃ jahâ : gâmaṃsi vâ nagaraṃsi vâ kheḍaṃsi vâ kabbaḍaṃsi vâ maṃḍavaṃsi vâ paṭṭaṇaṃsi vâ doṇamuhaṃsi vâ âgaraṃsi vâ âsamaṃsi vâ
21 saṃnivesaṃsi vâ nigamaṃsi vâ râyahâṇiṃsi vâ—, saṃkhaḍiṃ saṃkhaḍipaḍiyâe no abhisaṃdhârejjâ gamaṇâe. kevalî bûyâ : âyâṇaṃ[9] etaṃ ; saṃkhaḍiṃ saṃkhaḍipaḍiyâe abhisaṃdhâremâṇe âhâkammiyaṃ[10] vâ uddesiyaṃ vâ mîsajjâyaṃ vâ kîyagaḍaṃ vâ pâmiccaṃ vâ acchejjaṃ vâ aṇisaṭṭhaṃ vâ abhihaḍaṃ vâ âhaṭṭu dijjamâṇaṃ bhuṃjejjâ. ‖6‖

asaṃjate bhikkhupaḍiyâe khuḍḍiyaduvâriyâo mahalliyâo
22 kujjâ, mahalliyaduvâriyâo khuḍḍiyâo kujjâ, samâo sejjâo visamâo kujjâ, visamâo sejjâo samâo kujjâ, pavâtâo sejjâo nivâtâo kujjâ, nivâtâo sejjâo pavâtâo kujjâ, aṃto vâ bahiṃ

[6] A om. [7] B bhagiṇi tti vâ. [8] A °jâiṃ. [9] pâṭhantaram : âyayaṇaṃ. [10] A ahâ°, B °ie. [11] B ass°.

vâ uvassayassa hariyâṇi chiṃdiya 2 dâliya 2 saṃthâragaṃ saṃtharejjâ. esa vi luṃgayâmo sejjâe akkhâto.[12] tamhâ se samjaṭe niyaṃṭhe [13] annayare [6] vâ [6] tahappagâre puresaṃkhaḍiṃ vâ pacchâsaṃkhaḍiṃ vâ saṃkhaḍiṃ[14] saṃkhaḍipaḍiyâe no abhisaṃdhârejjâ gamaṇâe.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ bhikkhuṇîe vâ sâmaggiyam, 23
jaṃ savvatthehiṃ samite sahite sayâ jaejjâ si tti bemi. ‖7‖2‖

biio uddesao.

se egao annataraṃ saṃkhaḍiṃ asitta pivittâ chaḍḍejjâ, bhutte vâ se no sammaṃ pariṇamejjâ, annaṭare vâ se dukkhe roǵâtaṃke samuppajjejjâ. kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam eṭaṃ; ‖1‖ iha khalu bhikkhû gâhâvatîhiṃ gâhâvatiṇîhi vâ parivâyaehi vâ parivâiyâhi vâ egajjhaṃ saddhiṃ soḍaṃ pâuṃ bho vati- 24
missaṃ; huratthâ vâ uvassayaṃ paḍilehamâṇe no labhejjâ, tam eva uvassayaṃ sammissîbhâvaṃ âvajjejjâ, annamâṇe vâ se matte vippariyâsiyabhûṭe itthiviggahe vâ kilîve [1] vâ taṃ bhikkhuṃ uvasaṃkamittu: âusaṃto samaṇâ! ahe [2] ârâmaṃsi vâ ahe [2] uvassayaṃsi vâ râo vâ viyâle vâ gâmadhammaniyaṃtiṭaṃ kaṭṭu rahassiyaṃ mehuṇadhammaṃ pariyâraṇâe âuṭṭâmo. taṃ c'egatio sâtijjejjâ akaraṇijjaṃ c'eyaṃ saṃkhâe 25
ete âyâṇâ [3] saṃti saṃcijjamâṇâ paccâvâyâ bhavaṃti, tamhâ se samjae niyaṃṭhe tahappagâraṃ puresaṃkhaḍiṃ vâ . . . (2. § 7) . . . gamaṇâe. ‖2‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 annayariṃ [4] saṃkhaḍiṃ soccâ nisamma saṃparihâvati [5] ussuyabhûṭeṇa appâṇeṇaṃ dhuvâ saṃkhaḍî; no saṃcâeti tattha itarehiṃ kulehiṃ samudâṇiyaṃ [6] esiyaṃ vesiyaṃ piṃḍavâyaṃ paḍigâhettâ âhâraṃ âhârettae; mâ- 27
iṭṭhâṇaṃ saṃphâse, no evaṃ karejjâ; se tattha kâleṇa anupavisittâ tatth' itarehiṃ kulehiṃ samudâṇiyaṃ [6] esiyaṃ vesiyaṃ piṃḍavâyaṃ paḍigâhettâ âhâraṃ âhârejjâ.[7] ‖3‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: gâmaṃ vâ *jâva* râyahâṇiṃ vâ, imaṃsi khalu gâmaṃsi vâ *jâva* râyahâṇiṃsi vâ saṃkhaḍî siyâ,[8] taṃ pi yâiṃ gâmaṃ vâ *jâva* râyahâṇiṃ

[12] B esa khalu bhagavayâ momî sajjâe akkhâe. A adds bhagavatâ before sejjâe. [13] B ṇiggaṃthe. [14] B om.

[1] A kiliddha. [2] A adhe. [3] avaṇâṇi. [4] B annataraṃ. [5] A °haveti, B sampahâveti. [6] B sâm°. [7] B om. the end of the sentence from itarehiṃ. [8] A saṃkhaḍiṃ sivâ. [9] B pi ya.

vâ saṃkhaḍipaḍiyâe no abhisaṃdhârejjâ gamaṇâe. kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam eyaṃ; âiṇṇomâṇaṃ[10] saṃkhaḍiṃ aṇupavissa-
28 mâṇassa pâeṇa vâ pâe akkaṃtapuvve bhavati, hattheṇa vâ hatthe saṃcâliyapuvve bhavati, pâeṇa vâ pâe âvaḍiyapuvve bhavati, sîseṇa vâ sîse saṃghaṭṭiyapuvve bhavati, kâeṇa vâ kâe saṃkhobhitapuvve bhavati, daṃḍeṇa vâ aṭṭhîṇa[11] vâ[11] muṭṭhîṇa vâ lelûṇa[12] vâ kavâleṇa vâ abhihayapuvve bhavati, sîtodaeṇa vâ ussittapuvve bhavati, rayasâ vâ parighâsi*ta*puvve bhavati, aṇesaṇijje vâ paribhuttapuvve[13] bhavati, annesi vâ dijjamâṇe paḍigâhitapuvve bhavati. tamhâ se saṃjae
29 niyaṃṭhe tahappagâraṃ âiṇṇomâṇaṃ saṃkhaḍiṃ saṃkhaḍipaḍiyâe no abhisaṃdhârejjâ gamaṇâe. ||4||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* paviṭṭhe samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: asaṇaṃ vâ 4 esaṇijje siyâ aṇesaṇijje siyâ vitigicchasamâvanneṇaṃ appâṇeṇaṃ asamâhaḍâe lessâe tahappagâraṃ asaṇâṃ vâ 4 lâbhe saṃte no paḍigâhejjâ. ||5||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâhâva*ti*kulaṃ pavisiukâme savva-
30 bhaṃḍagam âyâe gâhâvatikulaṃ piṃḍavâ*ta*paḍiyâe pavisejja vâ nikkhamejja vâ. ||6|| se bhikkhû vâ 2 bahiyâ vihârabhûmiṃ vâ viyârabhûmiṃ vâ nikkhamamâṇe vâ pavisamâṇe vâ savvabhaṃḍagam âyâe bahiyâ vihârabhûmiṃ vâ viyârabhûmiṃ vâ nikkhamejja vâ pavisejja vâ. ||7|| se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe[14] savvabhaṃḍagam âyâe gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[14] ||8||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: tivvadesiyaṃ vâ
31 vâsaṃ vâsamâṇaṃ pehâe, tivvadesiyaṃ vâ mahiyaṃ saṃnivayamâṇiṃ[15] pehâe, mahâvâeṇa vâ rayaṃ samubbhû*ta*ṃ pehâe, tiricchapâtimâ vâ pâṇâ saṃthaḍâ saṃnivayamâṇâ pehâe, s' evaṃ naccâ no savvabhaṃḍagam âyâe gâhâvaikulaṃ piṃḍavâyapaḍiyâe pavisejja vâ nikkhamejja vâ, bahiyâ vihârabhûmiṃ vâ viyârabhûmiṃ vâ pavisejja vâ nikkhamejja vâ, gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[14] ||9||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjâiṃ puṇa kulâiṃ jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ;
32 khattiyâṇa vâ râîṇa vâ râyapesiyâṇa vâ râyavaṃsaṭṭhiyâṇa vâ aṃto vâ bahiṃ[16] vâ saṃṇiviṭṭhâṇa vâ nimaṃtemâṇâṇa vâ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 lâbhe saṃte no paḍigâhejjâ si tti bemi. ||10||3||

taio uddesao.

[10] A âyannâvamâṇaṃ ṇaṃ. [11] A om. [12] B loluṇâ. [13] B paribhûta°.
[14] B dûti°. [15] BC saṃṇivada°. [16] A bahiyaṃ. C adds gacchaṃtâṇa vâ.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* paviṭṭhe samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: maṃsâ*di*yaṃ vâ macchâ*di*yaṃ vâ maṃsakhalaṃ vâ macchakhalaṃ[1] vâ[1] âheṇaṃ vâ paheṇaṃ vâ hiṃgoliṃ vâ sammelaṃ vâ hîramâṇaṃ pehâe, aṃtarâ se maggâ bahupâṇâ 33 bahubîyâ bahuhariyâ bahuosâ[2] bahuudayâ bahuuttiṃgapaṇagadagamaṭṭiyamakkaḍâsaṃtâṇagâ, bahave tattha samaṇamâhaṇa atihikivaṇavaṇîmagâ uvâga*ta*â[3] uvâgamissaṃti,[3] tatth' âiṇṇâ vittî: no pannassa nikkhamaṇapavesâe, no pannassa vâyaṇâpucchaṇâpariyaṭṭaṇâṇupehâe[4] dhammâṇuogaciṃtâe; se evaṃ naccâ tahappagâraṃ puresaṃkhaḍiṃ vâ pacchâsaṃkhâḍiṃ vâ saṃkhaḍiṃ saṃkhaḍipaḍiyâe no abhisaṃdhârejjâ gamaṇâe. ‖1‖

se bhikkhû vâ . . (§ 1) . . . jâṇejjâ: maṃsâ*di*yaṃ vâ 34 *jâva* sammelaṃ vâ hîramâṇaṃ pehâe aṃtarâ se maggâ *jâva* saṃtâṇagâ, no jattha bahave samaṇamâhaṇâ *jâva* uvâgamissaṃti, appâiṇṇâ vittî; pannassa nikkhamaṇapavesâe, pannassa vâyaṇâpucchaṇapariyaṭṭaṇâṇupehâe[4] dhammâṇuogaciṃtae, s'evaṃ naccâ tahappagâraṃ puresaṃkhaḍiṃ vâ pacchâsaṃkhaḍiṃ vâ saṃkhaḍiṃ saṃkhaḍipaḍiyâe abhisaṃdhârejjâ gamaṇae. ‖2‖

se bhikkhû va 2 *jâva* pavisi*tu*kâme, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: 35 khîriṇîo[5] gâvîo khîrijjamâṇîo pehâe, asaṇaṃ vâ 4 uvakkhaḍijjamâṇaṃ[6] pehâe, purâ appajûhie, s'evaṃ naccâ no gâhâvaikulaṃ piṃḍavâyapaḍiyâe nikkhamejja vâ pavisejja vâ. se ttam âyâe egaṃtam avakkamejjâ aṇâvâyam asaṃloe ceṭṭhejjâ. ‖3‖ aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: khîriṇîo gâvîo khîriyâo pehâe, asaṇaṃ vâ 4 uvakkhaḍiyaṃ[6] pehâe, purâ pajûhie, s'evaṃ naccâ tato saṃjatâm eva gâhâvaikulaṃ 36 piṃḍavâyapaḍiyâe nikkhamejja vâ pavisejja vâ. ‖4‖

bhikkhâgâṇâm ege evam âhaṃsu, samâṇe vâ vasamâṇe vâ gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe[7]: khuḍḍâe khalu ayaṃ gâme saṃṇiruddhâe no mahâlae, se haṃtâ bhayaṃtâro bâhiragâṇi gâmâṇi bhikkhâyariyâe[8] vayaha, saṃti tatth' egatiyassa bhikkhussa pure saṃthuyâ vâ pacchâ saṃthuyâ vâ parivasaṃti, taṃ jahâ: gâhâvatî[9] vâ gâhâva*ti*ṇî vâ gâhâva*ti*puttâ vâ 37 gâhâva*ti*dhûyâo vâ gâhâva*ti*suṇhâo vâ dhâîo vâ dâsâ vâ

[1] A one. [2] B °ossâ. [3] A uva°. [4] A peha. [5] B khîriṇiyâo. [6] A uvakha°. [7] B dûti°. [8] B piṃḍavâyapaḍiyâe. [9] A °ti.

dâsîo vâ kammakarâ vâ kammakarîo[10] vâ, tahappagârâiṃ kulâiṃ pure saṃthuyâṇi vâ pacchâ saṃthuyâṇi vâ, puvvâm eva bhikkhâyariyâe aṇupavisissâmi; avi ya ittha labhissâmi piṃḍaṃ vâ loyaṃ vâ khîraṃ vâ da*dh*iṃ vâ navaṇîyaṃ vâ ghayaṃ vâ gulaṃ vâ tellaṃ[11] vâ mahuṃ vâ maṃsaṃ vâ majjaṃ vâ saṃkuliṃ vâ phâṇiyaṃ vâ pûyaṃ vâ sihariṇiṃ[12]
38 vâ; taṃ puvvâm eva bhŏccâ peccâ paḍiggahaṃ vâ saṃlihiya sammajjiya tato[13] pacchâ bhikkhûhiṃ saddhiṃ gâhâva*ti*kulaṃ piṃḍavâyapaḍiyâe pavisissâmi[14] vâ nikkhamissâmi vâ. mâiṭṭhâṇaṃ saṃphâse, no[15] evaṃ karejjâ. ‖5‖ se tattha bhikkhûhiṃ saddhiṃ kâleṇa aṇupavisittâ tatth' itaretarehiṃ[16] kulehiṃ samudâṇiyaṃ[17] esiyaṃ vesiyaṃ piṃḍavâyaṃ paḍigâhettâ âhâraṃ âhâraṃ âhârejjâ.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ etc. ‖6‖**4**‖

cauttho uddesao.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* paviṭṭhe samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ:
39 aggapiṃḍaṃ ukkhippamâṇaṃ pehâe, nikkhippamâṇaṃ pehâe, aggapiṃḍaṃ hîramâṇaṃ pehâe, aggapiṇḍaṃ paribhâijjamâṇaṃ pehâe, aggapiṃḍaṃ paribhujjamâṇaṃ[1] pehâe, aggapiṃḍaṃ pariṭṭhavejjamâṇaṃ pehâe, purâ asiṇâd-i-vâ avahârâd-i-vâ, purâ jatth' anne samaṇamâhaṇâ atihikivaṇavaṇîmagâ[2] khaddhaṃ khaddhaṃ uvasaṃkamaṃti se: 'haṃtâ aham avi khaddhaṃ uvasaṃkamâmi'; mâiṭṭhâṇaṃ saṃphâse, no evaṃ karejjâ. ‖1‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, aṃtarâ se vappâṇi vâ phalihâṇi
40 vâ pâgârâṇi vâ toraṇâṇi vâ aggalâṇi vâ aggalapâsagâṇi vâ sati parakkame saṃjayâm eva parakkamejjâ, no ujjuyaṃ[3] gacchejjâ. kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam e*ta*ṃ; se tattha parakkamamâṇe payalejja vâ[4] pavaḍejja vâ, se tattha payalamâṇe vâ pavaḍamâṇe vâ tattha se kâe uccâreṇa vâ pâsavaṇeṇa vâ kheleṇa vâ siṃghâṇaeṇa vâ vaṃteṇa vâ pitteṇa vâ pûeṇa vâ sukkeṇa vâ soṇieṇa vâ uvalitte siyâ; tahappagâraṃ kâyaṃ no aṇaṃtarahiyâe
41 puḍhavîe, no[5] sasaṇiddhâe[5] puḍhavîe,[5] no sasarakkhâe puḍhavîe, no cittamaṃtâe silâe, no cittamaṃtâe lelûe kolâ-

[10] A °kârîo, B °karî. [11] A telaṃ. [12] A sihiriṇiṃ. [13] A to. [14] A pavississâmi. [15] A se no, B ṇa. [16] B itarâtiyarehiṃ. [17] B sâṃ°.

[1] A °bhuṃj°. [2] B atithikiviṇa, B vaṇi°. [3] AB originally ujjayaṃ. [4] B adds pakkhalejja vâ. [5] A om.

vâsaṃsi vâ dârue jîvapatiṭṭhiyâe sayaṃḍe sapâṇe *jâva* saṃtâṇae no âmajjejja vâ no pamajjejja vâ saṃlihejja vâ vâ uvvalejja vâ uvvaṭṭejja vâ âyâvejja vâ payâvejja vâ; se puvvâm eva appa[6] sasarakkhaṃ taṇaṃ vâ pattaṃ vâ kaṭṭhaṃ[7] vâ sakkaraṃ vâ jâejjâ, jâittâ se ttam âyâe egaṃtam avakkamejjâ 2, ahe jhâmathaṃḍilaṃsi vâ *jâva* annataraṃsi vâ tahappagâraṃsi paḍilehiya 2 pamajjiya 2 ta*o* saṃjayâm eva 42
âmajjejja vâ *jâva* payâvejja vâ. ‖2‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* paviṭṭhe samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: goṇaṃ viyâlaṃ paḍipahe pehâe, mahisaṃ viyâlaṃ paḍipahe pehâe, evaṃ maṇussaṃ âsaṃ hatthiṃ[8] sîhaṃ vagghaṃ vagaṃ dîviyaṃ accham taracchaṃ parisaraṃ siyâlaṃ virâlaṃ suṇayaṃ kolasuṇayaṃ kokaṃtiyaṃ cĕttavillaḍagaṃ[9] viyâlaṃ paḍipahe pehâe, sati parakkame saṃjayâm eva parakkamejjâ, no ujjuyaṃ gacchejjâ. ‖3‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, aṃtarâ se ovâo vâ khâṇuṃ 43
vâ kaṃṭae vâ ghasî[10] vâ bhilugâ, vâ visame vâ vijjale vâ pariyâvajjejjâ, sati parakkame saṃjayâm eva parakkamejjâ, no ujjuyaṃ gacchejjâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâhâvaikulassa duvâravâhaṃ kaṃṭagavoṃdiyâe paḍipihi*ta*ṃ pehâe, tesiṃ puvvâṃ eva ŏggahaṃ aṇaṇunnaviya apaḍilehiya apamajjiya no avaguṇejjâ vâ pavisejja vâ nikkhamejja vâ; tesiṃ puvvâm eva ŏggahaṃ aṇunnaviya paḍilehiya pamajjiya tao saṃjayâm 44
eva avaguṇejja vâ pavisejja vâ nikkhamejja vâ. ‖4‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: samaṇaṃ vâ mâhaṇaṃ vâ gâmapiṃḍolagaṃ vâ ati*hi*ṃ vâ puvvapaviṭṭhaṃ pehâe, no tesiṃ saṃloe sapaḍiduvâre ciṭṭhejjâ. kevalî buyâ: âyâṇam eyaṃ; purâ pehâe tass' aṭṭhâe paro asaṇaṃ vâ 4 âhaṭṭu dalaejjâ; aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovaiṭṭhaṃ: esâ painnâ, esa hetû, esa uvaese,[11] jaṃ no tesiṃ saṃloe sapaḍiduvâre ciṭṭhejjâ. se ttam âyâe egaṃtam 45
avakkamejjâ aṇâvâyam asaṃloe ciṭṭhejjâ. se se paro aṇâvâtam asaṃloe ciṭṭhamâṇassa asaṇaṃ vâ 4 âhaṭṭu dalaejjâ, se ya evaṃ vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! ime bhe asaṇe vâ 4 savvajaṇâe[12] nisaṭṭhe,[13] taṃ bhuṃjaha va[14] ṇaṃ, paribhâe*ha* va ṇaṃ. taṃ c' egatio paḍigâhettâ tusiṇîo uvehejjâ:[15] avi

[6] A appaṃ. [7] A kaḍaṃ. [8] AB hatthî. [9] B °vell°, Com. °cell°. [10] A ghasiṃ. [11] B uvaeso. [12] B °jâṇâe. [13] B nisiṭṭhe. [14] B vâ. [15] B ohejjâ.

yâiṃ evaṃ mamam eva siyâ. evaṃ mâiṭṭhâṇaṃ saṃphâse, no evaṃ karejjâ. se ttam âyâe tattha gacchejjâ 2 se puvvâm
46 eva âloejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! ime bhe asaṇe vâ 4 savvajaṇâe[12] nisaṭṭhe; taṃ bhuṃja*ha* va ṇaṃ, paribhâe*ha* va ṇaṃ. se ṇ' evaṃ vadaṃtaṃ paro vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! tumaṃ c' eva ṇaṃ paribhâehiṃ. se tattha paribhâemâṇe no appaṇo khaddhaṃ khaddhaṃ ḍâyaṃ 2 ûsaḍhaṃ 2 rasiyaṃ 2 maṇunnaṃ 2 niddhaṃ 2 lukkhaṃ 2; se tattha amucchi*e* agiddhe agaḍhie aṇajjhovavanne bahusamam eva paribhâejjâ. se ṇaṃ paribhâemâṇaṃ paro vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! mâ ṇaṃ tumaṃ paribhâehiṃ, savve v' egatio[16] bhokkhâmo[17] vâ
47 pâhâmo[18] vâ. se tattha bhuṃjamâṇe no appaṇo khaddhaṃ *jâva* lukkhaṃ, se tattha amucchie 4 bahusamam eva bhuṃjejja vâ piejja[19] vâ. ‖5‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ . . . (§ 5) . . . pehâe, no te uvâtikkamma[20] pavisejja vâ obhâsejja vâ. se ttam[21] âyâe egaṃtam avakkamejjâ, aṇâvâyam asaṃloe ciṭṭhejjâ. aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: paḍisehie vâ dinne vâ, tao tammi niyaṭṭite,[22] tao saṃjayâm eva pavisejja vâ obhâsejja vâ.

48 eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ etc. ‖6‖**5**‖

paṃcamo uddesao.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: rasesiṇo bahave pâṇâ ghâsesaṇâe saṃthaḍe saṃnivaṭie pehâe, taṃ jahâ: kukkuḍajâtiyaṃ vâ sûyarajâiyaṃ vâ aggapiṃḍaṃsi vâ vâyasâ saṃthaḍâ saṃnivatiyâ[1] pehâe, sati parakkame parakkamejjâ, no ujjuyaṃ gacchejjâ. ‖1‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe no gâhâva*ti*kulassa duvâra-
49 sâhaṃ avalaṃbiya 2 ciṭṭhejjâ, no gâhâva*ti*kulassa dagacchaḍḍaṇamattae[2] ciṭṭhejjâ, no gâhâva*ti*kulassa caṃḍaṇioyae ciṭṭhejjâ, no gâhâva*ti*kulassa siṇâṇassa vâ vaccassa vâ saṃloe sapaḍiduvâre ciṭṭhejjâ, no gâhâvatikulassa âloyaṃ vâ thiggalaṃ vâ saṃdhiṃ vâ dagabhavaṇaṃ vâ bâhâo pagijjhiya 2 aṃguliyâe vâ uddisiya 2 oṇamiya 2 unnamiya 2 nijjhâejjâ. ‖2‖

[16] A ega. [17] A bhokhâmo. [18] B pahâmo. [19] B om. [20] A uvatikamma. [21] B yam. [22] A niyattie.

[1] A °va*ḍ*iyâ. [2] A °cchaḍḍaṇâ°.

no gâhâvaṫiṃ aṃguliyâe uddisiyâ 2 jâejjâ, no gâhâvaṫiṃ aṃguliyâe câliya 2 jâejjâ, no gâhâvaṫiṃ tajjiya 2 jâejjâ, no 50
gâhâvaṫiṃ aṃguliyâe uggulaṃpiya[3] 2 jâejjâ, no gâhâvaṫiṃ vaṃdiya 2 jâejjâ, no vayaṇaṃ pharusaṃ vadejjâ. ‖3‖

aha tattha kaṃci bhuṃjamâṇaṃ pehâe, taṃ jahâ: gâhâvaiṃ vâ *jâva* kammakariṃ vâ, se puvvâm eva âloejjâ: âuso ti[4] vâ, bhaiṇî[5] ti[4] vâ, dâhisi me etto annayaraṃ bhoyaṇajâṫaṃ? se s'evaṃ vadaṃtassa paro hatthaṃ vâ mattaṃ vâ davviṃ vâ bhâyaṇaṃ[6] va sîṫodagaviyaḍeṇa vâ usiṇodagaviyaḍeṇa vâ uccholejja vâ padhoejja[7] vâ. se puvvâm eva 51
âloejjâ: âuso ti[4] vâ, bhagiṇî ti[4] vâ, mâ etaṃ tumaṃ hatthaṃ vâ mattaṃ vâ davviṃ vâ bhâyaṇaṃ vâ sîṫodagaviyaḍeṇa vâ usiṇodagaviyaḍeṇa vâ uccholehi vâ pahovehi[8] vâ; abhikaṃkhasi me dâṫuṃ, em eva dalayâhi. se s'evaṃ vadaṃtassa paro hatthaṃ vâ 4 sîodagaviyaḍeṇa vâ usiṇodagaviyaḍeṇa vâ uccholettâ padhoittâ âhaṭṭu dalaejjâ; tahappagâreṇaṃ purekammakaeṇaṃ hattheṇa vâ 4 aphâsuyaṃ aṇesaṇijjaṃ[9] *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖4‖ aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: no purekammakaeṇa udaulleṇaṃ tahappagâreṇa udaulleṇa hattheṇa vâ 4 asaṇaṃ vâ 4 aphâsuyaṃ aṇesaṇijjaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖5‖ aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ; no udaulleṇa, sasiṇiddheṇa,[10] *sesaṃ taṃ c'eva.* evaṃ sasarakkhe udaulle sasiṇiddhe maṭṭiyâ ose hariyâle hiṃgulae maṇosilâ aṃjaṇe loṇe geruya-vaṇṇiya-seḍiya-soraṭṭhiya[9]-piṭṭhakukkusa-kaeya[11]-ukkuṭṭha[12]-saṃsaṭṭheṇa. ‖6‖

a*h*a puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: no asaṃsaṭṭhe tahappagâreṇa 53
saṃsaṭṭheṇa hattheṇa vâ 4 asaṇaṃ vâ 4 phâsuyaṃ vâ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: asaṃsaṭṭhe tahappagâreṇa saṃsaṭṭheṇa hattheṇa vâ 4 asaṇaṃ vâ 4 phâsuyaṃ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. ‖7‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: pihuyaṃ vâ bahurayaṃ vâ *jâva* câulapalaṃbaṃ vâ asaṃjae bhikkhupaḍiyâe cittamaṃtâe silâe *jâva* makkaḍâsaṃtâṇae koṭṭiṃsu vâ koṭṭeṃti vâ koṭṭissaṃti vâ, uppaṇiṃsu vâ 3 tahappagâraṃ pihuyaṃ[13] vâ *jâva* câulapalaṃbaṃ vâ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖8‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: bilaṃ

[3] B ukkhu°. [4] B tti. [5] B °ṇi. [6] B °ṇiṃ. [7] B paho° [8] B °vâhi. [9] A om. [10] A sasa°. [11] BC om. [12] B uku°. [13] A pihuṃ, B pidhuvaṃ.

54 vâ loṇaṃ, ubbhiyaṃ vâ loṇaṃ, assaṃjae bhikkhupaḍiyâe cittamaṃtâe silâe *jâva* saṃtâṇae bhidiṃsu[14] vâ bhidaṃti[9] vâ bhidissaṃti[9] vâ ruciṃsu[9] vâ 3 bilaṃ vâ loṇaṃ, ubbhiyaṃ vâ loṇaṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖9‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: asaṇaṃ vâ 4 agaṇinikkhittaṃ, tahappagâraṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam *e*taṃ; assaṃjae
55 bhikkhupaḍiyâe osiṃcamâṇe vâ nisiṃcamâṇe[15] vâ âmajjamâṇe vâ pamajjamâṇe vâ oyâremâṇe[16] vâ uyattemâṇe vâ aggaṇijîve hiṃsejjâ. aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovaḍiṭṭhâ, esa painnâ, esa heue, esa kâraṇe, es' uva*d*ese, jaṃ tahappagâraṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 agaṇinikkhittaṃ aphâsuyaṃ aṇesaṇijjaṃ lâbhe saṃte no paḍigâhejjâ.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ etc. ‖10‖**6**‖

chaṭṭho uddesao

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ:
56 asaṇaṃ vâ 4 khaṃḍhaṃsi vâ thaṃbhaṃsi vâ maṃcaṃsi vâ mâlaṃsi vâ pâsâyaṃsi vâ hammiyatalaṃsi vâ annayaraṃsi vâ tahappagâraṃsi aṃtalikkhajâyaṃsi uvaṇikkhitte siyâ; tahappagâraṃ mâlohaḍaṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam *e*taṃ; assaṃjae bhikkhupaḍiyâe pîḍhaṃ vâ phalahagaṃ[2] vâ nisseṇiṃ vâ udûhalaṃ vâ âhaṭṭu[3] ussaviya duruhejjâ; se tattha duruhamâṇe payalejja vâ pavaḍejja vâ, se tattha payalamâṇe
57 pavaḍamâṇe hatthaṃ vâ pâyaṃ vâ bâhaṃ vâ ûraṃ[4] vâ udaraṃ vâ sîsaṃ vâ anna*t*araṃ vâ kâyaṃsi iṃdiyajâyaṃ lûsĕjjâ, pâṇâṇi vâ 4 abhihaṇejja vâ vattejja vâ lesejja vâ saṃghâsejja[5] vâ saṃghaṭṭejja vâ pariyâvejja vâ kilâmejja vâ ṭhâṇâo ṭhâṇaṃ saṃkâmejjâ; taṃ tahappagâraṃ mâlohaḍaṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖1‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâne, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: asaṇaṃ vâ 4 koṭṭhitâo vâ kolejjâo vâ assaṃjae bhikkhupaḍiyâe
58 ukkujjiyâ[6] avaujjiyâ[7] ohariyâ[7] âhaṭṭu dalaejjâ; tahappagâraṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 bhomâlohaḍam ti naccâ lâbhe saṃte no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖2‖

[14] A bhidaṃsu. [15] B ss. [16] A uvâremâṇe.
[1] A adds phalahaṃsi vâ. [2] B phalagaṃ. [3] A avahaṭṭu. [4] A uraṃ, C ûruṃ.
[5] B saṃghas.° [6] A uku°. [7] A °ya?

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: asaṇaṃ vâ 4 maṭṭiolittaṃ, taṃ tahappagâraṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 maṭṭiolittaṃ lâbhe saṃte no paḍigâhejjâ. kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam eyaṃ; assaṃjae bhikkhupaḍiyâe maṭṭiolittaṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 ubbhiṃdamâṇe puḍhavikâyaṃ [7] samâraṃbhejjâ, tahâ [8] teuvâuvaṇassatitasakâyaṃ [9] samâraṃbhejjâ; puṇar avi olippamâṇe [10] pacchâkammaṃ karejjâ. *a*ha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovaditṭhâ 4, jaṃ tahappagâraṃ maṭṭiolittaṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 lâbhe saṃte no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖3‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: asaṇaṃ vâ 4 puḍhavikâyapatiṭṭhi*t*aṃ, tahappagâraṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: asaṇaṃ vâ 4 âukâyapatiṭṭhiyaṃ, *taha ceva.* evaṃ agaṇikâyapatiṭṭhi*t*aṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam eyaṃ; assaṃjae bhikkhupaḍiyâe agaṇiṃ ussikkiyâ [11] 2 nissikkiyâ [11] 59
2 ohariyâ âhaṭṭu dalaejjâ. aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovaditṭhâ 4 *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖4‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: asaṇaṃ vâ 4 accusiṇaṃ assaṃjae bhikkhupaḍiyâe suppeṇa vâ vihuyaṇeṇa [12] vâ tâliyaṃṭeṇa vâ sâhâe vâ sâhâbhaṃgeṇa vâ pehuṇeṇa [13] vâ pehuṇahattheṇa [14] vâ celeṇa vâ celakaṇṇeṇa vâ hattheṇa vâ muheṇa vâ phumejja vâ vîejja vâ, se puvvâm eva âloejjâ: âuso ti [15] vâ, bhaginî ti [16] vâ, mâ evaṃ. tumaṃ 60
asaṇaṃ vâ 4 accusiṇaṃ suppeṇa vâ *jâva* phumâhi vâ, vîyâhi vâ; abhikaṃkhasi me dâtuṃ, em eva dalayâhi. se s'evaṃ vadaṃtassa paro suppeṇa vâ *jâva* vîittâ âhaṭṭu dalaejjâ; tahappagâraṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖5‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: asaṇaṃ vâ 4 vaṇassaikâyapatiṭṭhiyaṃ, tahappagâraṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 vaṇassatikâyapatiṭṭhiyaṃ [17] aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. evaṃ tasakâe vi. ‖6‖ 61

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa pâṇagajâyaṃ jâṇejja, taṃ jahâ: usseimaṃ vâ saṃseimaṃ vâ câulodagaṃ vâ anna*t*araṃ vâ tahappagâraṃ pâṇagajâ*t*aṃ a*dh*uṇâ dhotaṃ aṇaṃbilaṃ avvokkaṃtaṃ [18] apariṇa*t*aṃ aviddhatthaṃ, aphâsuyaṃ *javâ*

[7] A kk. [8] B om. [9] B teûvâû. [10] B olimp°. [11] B mk. [12] B vianeṇa. [13] B pihuṇeṇa. [14] AB pi°. [15] B tti. [16] B °ṇi tti. [17] B vaṇassaya. [18] A avvokaṃtaṃ.

no paḍigâhejjâ. aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: cirâ dhoṭaṃ aṃbilaṃ vokkaṃtaṃ [19] pariṇataṃ viddhatthaṃ phâsuyaṃ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. ‖7‖

62 se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa pâṇagajâyaṃ jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ: tilodagaṃ vâ tusodagaṃ vâ javodagaṃ vâ âyâmaṃ vâ sovîraṃ vâ suddhaviyaḍaṃ vâ annataraṃ vâ tahappagâraṃ pâṇagajâtaṃ, puvvâm eva âloejjâ: âuso tti vâ, bhagiṇî ti [16] vâ, dâhisi me etto annaṭaraṃ pâṇagajâtaṃ? se s' evaṃ vadaṃtaṃ paro vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! tumaṃ ceve' daṃ pâṇagajâtaṃ paḍiggaheṇa vâ ussiṃciyâ ṇaṃ oattiyâ ṇaṃ giṇhâhi! tahappagâraṃ pâṇagajâyaṃ sayaṃ vâ

63 gĕṇhĕjjâ paro vâ se dejjâ, phâsuyaṃ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. ‖8‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa pâṇagaṃ jâṇejjâ: aṇaṃtarahiyâe puḍhavîe *jâva* saṃtâṇae uddhaṭṭu 2 nikkhitte, siyâ assaṃjae [20] bhikkhupaḍiyâe uḍaulleṇa vâ sasiṇiddheṇa [21] vâ sakasâeṇa vâ matteṇa sîtodaeṇa vâ saṃbhoettâ âhaṭṭu dalaejjâ; tahappagâraṃ pâṇagajâtaṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ.

eyaṃ [22] khalutassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ. ‖9‖**7**‖

sattamo uddesao.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ, taṃ [1] jahâ [1]: aṃbapâṇagaṃ vâ aṃbâḍagapâṇagaṃ vâ kavitthapâṇagaṃ [1] vâ [1] mâtuluṃgapâṇagaṃ vâ muddiyâpâṇagaṃ vâ khajjûrapâṇagaṃ vâ dâlimapâṇagaṃ vâ nâlierapâṇagaṃ [2] vâ karîrapâṇagaṃ vâ kolapâṇagaṃ vâ âmalagapâṇagaṃ vâ ciṃcâpâṇagaṃ vâ annaṭaraṃ vâ tahappagâraṃ pâṇagajâtaṃ sayaṭṭhiyaṃ sakaṇuyaṃ sabîyagaṃ assaṃjae bhikkhupaḍiyâe

65 chavveṇa [3] vâ dûseṇa vâ vâlaeṇa vâ âvîliyâṇa [4] paripîliyâṇa parissâviyâṇa [5] âhaṭṭu dalaejjâ; tahappagâraṃ pâṇagajâyaṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖1‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe se âgaṃtaresu vâ ârâmagâresu vâ gâhâvaṭikulesu vâ pariyâvasahesu vâ annagaṃdhâṇi vâ pâṇagaṃdhâṇi vâ âghâya, se tattha âsâyavaḍiyâe mucchie gaḍhie ajjhovavanne ahogaṃdho no gaṃdhaṃ âghâejjâ. ‖2‖

[19] A vâ°, B vu°. [20] B asaṃjae. [21] A sasani°. [22] A evaṃ.
[1] A om, B i. marg. [2] A ṇâlaerap°. [3] A chappeṇa. [4] A °layâṇa. [5] B parisâiyaṇa.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: sâluyaṃ vâ virâliyaṃ vâ sâsavaṇâliyaṃ vâ anna*ta*raṃ vâ tahappagâraṃ âmagaṃ asatthapariṇataṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖3‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa palaṃbajâ*ta*ṃ[7] 66
jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ: aṃbapalaṃbaṃ vâ aṃbâḍagapalaṃbaṃ vâ tâlapalaṃbaṃ[1] vâ[1] jhijjhiripalaṃbaṃ vâ surabhipalaṃbaṃ vâ sallaipalaṃbaṃ vâ anna*ta*raṃ vâ tahappagâraṃ palaṃbajâ*ta*ṃ âmagaṃ asatthapariṇataṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖4‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa pavâlajâtaṃ jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ: âsotthapavâlaṃ vâ naggohapavâlaṃ vâ pilaṃkhupavâlaṃ vâ nîûrapavâlaṃ vâ sallaipavâlaṃ vâ anna- 67
*ta*raṃ vâ tahappagâraṃ pavâlajâ*ta*ṃ âmagaṃ asatthapariṇataṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖5‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa saraḍuyajâyaṃ jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ: aṃbasaraḍuyaṃ kavitthasaraḍuyaṃ[8] dâlimasaraḍuyaṃ pippalasaraḍuyaṃ anna*ta*raṃ vâ tahappagâraṃ saraḍuyajâ*ta*ṃ âmaṃ asatthapariṇataṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖6‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa maṃthujâtaṃ[9] jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ: uṃbaramaṃthuṃ vâ pilaṃkhumaṃthuṃ[10] vâ[8] naggohamaṃthuṃ vâ âsothamaṃthuṃ vâ anna*ta*raṃ vâ tahappagâraṃ maṃthujâ*ta*ṃ âmayaṃ durukkaṃ[11] sâṇubîyaṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖7‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: âmaḍâgaṃ vâ pûtipinnâgaṃ[12] vâ ma*h*uṃ vâ majjaṃ vâ sappiṃ vâ kholaṃ vâ purâṇaṃ[13] ettha pâṇâ aṇuppasûtâ, ettha pâṇâ jâ*t*â, ettha pâṇâ saṃvuḍḍhâ, ettha pâṇâ avvukkaṃtâ,[14] ettha pâṇâ apariṇa*t*â,[15] ettha pâṇâ aviddhatthâ; no paḍigâhejjâ.[16] ‖8‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: 68

[6] A mirayac°. [7] A palaṃbagajâyam. [8] A om. [9] A maṃthuṃ. [10] B °kkh°, A om. [11] A durakkaṃ. [12] A ṇṇ. [13] B purâṇagaṃ. [14] A uva°, B va°. [15] A no pari°, B pari°. [16] B no viddh°.

ucchumeragaṃ vâ aṃkakareluyaṃ vâ kaserugaṃ vâ saṃghâḍagaṃ[17] vâ pûtiâlugaṃ vâ anna*ta*raṃ vâ tahappagâraṃ âmagaṃ[18] asatthapariṇataṃ[8] *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖9‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: uppalaṃ vâ uppalanâlaṃ vâ bhisaṃ vâ bhisamanâlaṃ[19] vâ pŏkkhalaṃ vâ pokkhalavibhaṃgaṃ vâ anna*ta*raṃ vâ tahappagâraṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖10‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: aggabîyâṇi vâ mûlabîyâṇi vâ khaṃdhabîyâṇi vâ porabîyâṇi vâ, aggajâ*ta*ṇi vâ mûlajâ*ta*ṇi vâ khaṃdhajâ*ta*ṇi vâ porajâ*ta*ṇi vâ; nannattha takkalimatthaeṇa vâ takkalisîseṇa vâ nâlieramatthaeṇa vâ khajjûrimatthaeṇa vâ tâlamatthaeṇa vâ, anna*ta*raṃ vâ tahappagâraṃ âmagaṃ[20] *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖11‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: ucchuṃ vâ kâṇagaṃ[21] aṃgâriyaṃ sammissaṃ[18] samaṭṭhaṃ[8] vigadûsi*ta*ṃ[22] vettaggaṃ[23] kadalîûsugaṃ[24] vâ anna*ta*raṃ vâ tahappagâraṃ âmagaṃ[25] *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖12‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: lasuṇaṃ vâ lasuṇapattaṃ vâ lasuṇanâlaṃ vâ lasuṇakaṃdaṃ vâ lasuṇacoyagaṃ[26] vâ anna*ta*raṃ vâ tahappagarâṃ âmagaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖13‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâvâ* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: atthiyaṃ vâ kuṃbhipakkaṃ vâ tiṃdugaṃ vâ veluyaṃ[27] vâ kâsavanâliyaṃ vâ annataraṃ vâ tahappagâraṃ âmagaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ ‖14‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: kaṇaṃ vâ kaṇakuṃḍagaṃ[28] vâ kaṇapûyaliyaṃ[29] vâ câulaṃ vâ câulapiṭṭhaṃ vâ[30] tilaṃ vâ tilapiṭṭhaṃ vâ tilapippaḍaṃ[31] vâ anna*ta*raṃ vâ tahappagâraṃ âmagaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ etc. ‖15‖8‖

aṭṭhamo uddesao.

iha khalu pâdîṇaṃ vâ paḍîṇaṃ vâ dâhiṇaṃ vâ udîṇaṃ vâ saṃtegatiyâ saḍḍhâ bhavaṃti, gâhâva*ta*î vâ *jâva* kammakarî

[17] B simgh°. [18] B om. [19] B mâṇ°, A muṇ 2. hd. [20] B âmaṃ. [21] B kâṇaṃ. [22] A vai°. [23] B °ggagaṃ.. [24] A kâyali. [25] MSS. âmaṃ. [26] MSS. coyaṃ. [27] MSS. pelugaṃ. [28] A °ḍaṃ. [29] A pûliyaṃ, B pûyaliṃ. [30] A adds poliyaṃ vâ. [31] B pappaḍagaṃ.

vâ, tesiṃ ca ṇaṃ evaṃ vuttapuvvaṃ bhavati: je ime bhavaṃti samaṇâ bhagavaṃto sîlamaṃto guṇamaṃto vaimaṃto[1] saṃjayâ saṃvuḍâ baṃbhacârî uvarayâ mehuṇâo dhammâo, no khalu etesiṃ kappai âhâkammie asaṇe vâ 4 bhottae vâ pâyae vâ; se jjaṃ puṇa imaṃ amhaṃ appaṇo sayaṭṭhâe[2] niṭṭhitaṃ, taṃ jahâ: asaṇaṃ vâ 4, savvam eyaṃ samaṇâṇaṃ nisirâmo. avi yâiṃ vayaṃ pacchâ vi appaṇo sayaṭṭhâe asaṇaṃ vâ 4 ceťessâmo. eyappagâraṃ nigghosaṃ soccâ nisamma tahappagâraṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖1‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, vasamâṇe vâ gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: gâmaṃ vâ *jâva* râyahâṇiṃ vâ, imaṃsi khalu gâmaṃsi vâ *jâva* râyahâṇiṃsi vâ saṃtegatiyassa bhikkhussa pure saṃthuyâ vâ pacchâ saṃthuyâ vâ parivasaṃti, taṃ jahâ: gâhâvaťî vâ *jâva* kammakarî vâ, tahappagârâiṃ kulâiṃ no puvvâm eva bhattâe vâ pâṇâe vâ nikkhamejja vâ pavisejja vâ. kevalî 73
bûyâ: âyâṇam eyaṃ; purâ pehâe tassa paro[3] aṭṭhâe asaṇaṃ vâ 4 uvakarejja vâ uvakkhaḍejja vâ. aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovaḍiṭṭhâ 4, jaṃ no[4] tahappagârâiṃ kulâiṃ etc. se ttam âyâe egaṃtam[5] avakkamejjâ,[5] egaṃtam avakkamittâ aṇâvâyam asaṃloe ciṭṭhejjâ. se tattha kâleṇaṃ[6] aṇupavisejjâ, 2 ttâ tatth' itarehiṃ kulehiṃ samudâṇiyaṃ esiyaṃ vesiyaṃ piṃḍavâyam esittâ, âhâram âhârejjâ. se paro kâleṇa aṇupa- 74
viṭṭhassa âhâkammiyaṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 uvakarejja vâ uvakkhaḍejja vâ, taṃ c' egatio tusiṇîo uvehejjâ: âhaḍam evaṃ paccâikkhissâmi. mâiṭṭhaṇaṃ saṃphâse, no evaṃ karejjâ. se puvvâm eva âloejjâ: âuso ti[7] vâ, bhagiṇî ti[8] vâ, no khalu me kappaťi âhâkammiyaṃ vâ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 bhottae vâ pâyae[9] vâ; mâ uvakarehi, mâ uvakkhaḍehi. se s' evaṃ vadaṃtassa paro âhâkammiyaṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 uvakkhaḍeṭṭâ âhaṭṭu dalaejjâ, tahappagâraṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no 75
paḍigâhejjâ. ‖2‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: maṃsaṃ vâ macchaṃ vâ bhajjijjamâṇaṃ pehâe, tellapûyaṃ[10] vâ âesâe uvakkhaḍijjamâṇaṃ pehâe, no khaddhaṃ 2 uvasaṃkamittu obhâsejjâ, nannattha gilâṇaṇîsâe.[11] ‖3‖

[1] B vaiº. [2] B aṭṭhâe. [3] A puro. [4] B jaṇṇo. [5] B om. [6] A kâle. [7] B tti. [8] B ºṇi tti. [9] B pâittae. [10] A vibhajjamâṇaṃ p. telaº. [11] A milâṇâe.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe anna*ta*raṃ bhoyaṇajâ*ta*ṃ paḍigâhettâ subbhiṃ subbhiṃ bhoccâ dubbhiṃ dubbhiṃ pariṭṭhave*ti*. mâ*ti*ṭṭhâṇaṃ saṃphâse, no evaṃ karejjâ. subbhiṃ ti[5] vâ dubbhiṃ ti[5] vâ, savvam eva bhuṃjejjâ, no kiṃci vi pariṭṭhavejjâ.[12] ‖4‖

76 se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe annataraṃ[13] pâṇagajâyaṃ paḍigâhettâ puppha ṃ puppha ṃ âviittâ kasâyaṃ kasâyaṃ pariṭṭhaveti. mâiṭṭhâṇaṃ saṃphâse, no evaṃ karejjâ. puppha ṃ pupphe ti vâ, kasâyaṃ kasâe ti vâ, savvam eva bhuṃjejjâ, no kiṃci vi pariṭṭhavejjâ. ‖5‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 bahupariyâvannaṃ bhoyaṇajâyaṃ paḍigâhettâ, sâhammiyâ tattha vasaṃti saṃbhoiyâ samaṇunnâ apariharâiyâ adûragaṭâ, tesiṃ aṇâloiyâ aṇâmaṃtiyâ[14] pariṭṭhave*ti*.

77 mâiṭṭhâṇaṃ saṃphâse, no evaṃ karejjâ. se ttam âyâe tattha gacchejjâ, 2 ttâ puvvâm eva âloejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! ime bhe asaṇe[15] vâ 4 bahupariyâvanne,[15] taṃ bhuṃja*ha* va[5] ṇaṃ. se s' evaṃ vadaṃtaṃ paro vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! âhâram e*ta*ṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 jâvatiyaṃ 2 parisaḍai,[16] tâvatiyaṃ bhokkhâmo vâ pâhâmo vâ; savvam eyaṃ parisaḍai, savvam eyaṃ bhokkhâmo vâ pâhâmo vâ.[17] ‖6‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: asaṇaṃ vâ 4 paraṃ samuddissa bahiyâ nîhaḍaṃ taṃ parehiṃ asama-

78 ṇunnâ*ta*ṃ aṇisaṭṭhaṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. taṃ parehiṃ samaṇunnâ*ta*ṃ samaṇisaṭṭhaṃ phâsuyaṃ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ.

e*ta*ṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ‖7‖**9**‖

navamo uddesao.

se egatio sâhâraṇaṃ piṃḍavâyaṃ paḍigâhettâ te sâhammie aṇâpucchittâ, jassa 2 iccha*ti*, tassa khaddhaṃ 2 dalayati.[1] mâiṭṭhâṇaṃ saṃphâse, no evaṃ karejjâ. se ttam âyâe tattha gacchejjâ, gacchittâ puvvâm evaṃ vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ!

79 saṃ*ti* mama pure saṃthuyâ vâ pacchâ saṃthuyâ vâ, taṃ jahâ: âyarie vâ uvajjhâe vâ pavattî vâ there vâ gaṇî vâ gaṇahare vâ gaṇâvaccheie vâ, avi yâiṃ etesiṃ khaddhaṃ 2

[12] BC savvaṃ bhuṃje na chaḍḍae. [13] B adds vâ. [14] B °te. [15] A °aṃ. [16] B sarati. [17] B om. this clause.

[1] B dalâti.

dâhâmi. se ṇ' evaṃ vadaṃtaṃ paro vaejjâ: kâmaṃ khalu âuso ahâpajjattaṃ nisirâhi[2] jâvatiyaṃ[3] 2 paro vadati, tâvatiyaṃ 2 nisirejjâ; savvam eyaṃ paro vadati, savvam eyaṃ nisirejjâ. ‖1‖

se egatio maṇunnaṃ bhoyaṇajâyaṃ paḍigâhettâ paṃteṇa bhoyaṇeṇa palicchâeti: mâ m' etaṃ dâtiyaṃ saṃtaṃ daṭṭhûṇa sayam âtie, taṃ jahâ: âyarie vâ *jâva* gaṇâvaccheie vâ, no khalu me kassai[5] kiṃci vi dâyavvaṃ siyâ. mâiṭṭhâṇaṃ saṃphâse, no evaṃ karejjâ. se ttam âyâe tattha gacchejjâ, puvvâm eva uttâṇae hatthe paḍiggahaṃ kaṭṭu: imaṃ khalu, imaṃ khalu tti âloejjâ, no kiṃci vi vigûhejjâ. ‖2‖

se egatio annataraṃ bhoyaṇajâyaṃ[6] paḍigâhettâ bhaddayaṃ[6] 2 bhoccâ, vivaṇṇaṃ virasam âharati. mâiṭṭhâṇaṃ saṃphâse, no evaṃ karejjâ. ‖3‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: aṃtarucchuyaṃ vâ ucchugaṃḍiyaṃ vâ ucchucoyagaṃ vâ ucchumeragaṃ vâ ucchusâlagaṃ vâ ucchuḍâlagaṃ vâ saṃpaliṃ[7] vâ saṃpalithâlagaṃ[7] vâ, assiṃ khalu paḍigâhitaṃsi appe siyâ bhoyaṇajâe bahuujjhiyadhammie, tahappagâraṃ aṃtarucchuyaṃ *jâva* saṃpalithâlagaṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigahejjâ. ‖4‖ 80

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: bahuyaṭṭhiyaṃ vâ maṃsaṃ, macchaṃ[8] vâ bahukaṃṭagaṃ, assiṃ khalu paḍigâhitaṃsi[9] appe siyâ bhoyaṇajâe bahuujjhiyadhammie, tahappagâraṃ bahuyaṭṭhiyaṃ vâ maṃsaṃ, macchaṃ vâ bahukaṃṭagaṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖5‖ 81

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, siyâ ṇaṃ paro bahuaṭṭhieṇa maṃseṇa vâ maccheṇa vâ uvanimaṃtejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! abhikaṃkhasi bahuaṭṭhiyaṃ maṃsaṃ paḍigâhettae? etappagâraṃ nighosaṃ soccâ nisamma se puvvâm eva âloejjâ: âuso ti vâ bhaiṇî ti vâ, no khalu kappai me bahuaṭṭhiyaṃ maṃsaṃ paḍigâhettae; abhikaṃkhasi me dâuṃ, jâvatiyaṃ tâvatiyaṃ poggalaṃ dalayâhi, mâ aṭṭhiyâiṃ. se s' evaṃ vadaṃtassa paro âhaṭṭu aṃto paḍiggahaṃsi bahuaṭṭhiyaṃ maṃsaṃ paḍibhâettâ nîhaṭṭu dalaejjâ, tahappagâraṃ paḍiggahaṃ parahatthaṃsi vâ parapâyaṃsi vâ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâ-

[2] B om. [3] B jâvatidaṃ. [4] B tâvadiyaṃ. [5] AB kassati. [6] A °iṃ. [7] A saṃva°. [8] A macchagaṃ. [9] B gg.

hejjâ. se ya âhacca paḍigâhie siyâ, taṃ no[10] tti vaejjâ, no ha[11] tti, no haṃḍaha tti vaejjâ. se ttam âḍâya egaṃtam avakkamejjâ, 2 ttâ ahe ârâmaṃsi vâ ahe uvassayaṃsi vâ appaṃḍe *jâva* saṃtâṇae maṃsagaṃ macchagaṃ bhoccâ aṭṭhiyâiṃ kaṃṭage gahâya se ttam âyâe egaṃtam avakka-
82 mejjâ ahe jhâmathaṃḍilaṃsi[12] vâ *jâva* pamajjiya 2 pariṭṭhavejjâ. ‖6‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, siyâ se paro abhihaṭṭu aṃto paḍiggahae bilaṃ vâ loṇaṃ, ubbhiyaṃ vâ loṇaṃ paribhâettâ[13] nîhaṭṭu dalaejjâ, tahappagâraṃ paḍiggahagaṃ parahatthaṃsi vâ parapâyaṃsi vâ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. âhacca paḍigâhie siyâ, taṃ ca nâ' tidûragate jâṇejjâ, se ttam âyâe tattha gacchejjâ, 2 ttâ puvvâm eva âloejjâ: âuso tti vâ,
83 bhaiṇî ti vâ, imaṃ te kiṃ jâṇa*ta*â dinnaṃ, udâhu ajâṇayâ? se ya bhaṇejjâ: no khalu me jâṇa*ta*â dinnaṃ, ajâṇa*ta*â; kâmaṃ khalu âuso idâṇiṃ nisirâmi; taṃ bhuṃjaha va ṇaṃ paribhâeha[14] va ṇaṃ. taṃ parehiṃ samaṇunnâyaṃ samaṇusaṭṭhaṃ tato saṃjayâm eva bhuṃjejja vâ piejja vâ, jaṃ ca no saṃcâeti bhottae vâ pâyae vâ, sâhammiyâ tattha vasaṃti saṃbhoiyâ samaṇunnâ aparihâriyâ, tesiṃ aṇuppadâ*ta*vvaṃ siyâ; no jattha sâhammiyâ, jah' eva bahupariyâvanne kîrati,
84 tah' eva kâyavvaṃ siyâ.

e*ta*ṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ‖7‖**10**‖

dasamo uddesao.

bhikkhâgâṇâm ege evam âhaṃsu: samâṇe vâ vasamâṇe vâ gâmâṇugâmaṃ vâ dûijjamâṇe[1] maṇunnaṃ bhoyaṇajâyaṃ labhittâ, se ya bhikkhû gilâti, se haṃḍaha ṇaṃ tass' âharaha. se ya bhikkhû no bhuṃjejjâ, tumaṃ c' eva ṇaṃ bhuṃjijjâsi. se egatio bhokkhâmî ti[2] kaṭṭu paliuṃciya 2 âloejjâ, taṃ jahâ: ime piṃḍe, ime loe, ime tittae, ime kaḍuyae, ime kasâe,
85 ime aṃbile, ime mahure; no khalu etto kiṃci gilâṇassa sa*da*ti tti.[3] mâiṭṭhâṇaṃ saṃphâse, no evaṃ karejjâ. tah'eva[4] taṃ âloejjâ, jah' eva taṃ gilâṇassa sa*da*ti tti[3]; taṃ tittayaṃ tittae ti vâ, kaḍuyaṃ 2 kasâyaṃ 2 aṃbilaṃ 2 mahuraṃ 2. ‖1‖

[10] B taṇṇo. [11] B aṇaha. [12] B ll. [13] B pariyâe bhâettâe. [14] A pariyâ°, AB °dha.

[1] B dûti°. [2] B °i tti. [3] A om. [4] B tahâvi-jahâvi.

bhikkhâgâṇâm ege evam âhaṃsu, samâṇe vâ vasamâṇe vâ gâmâṇugâmaṃ[1] vâ dûijjamâṇo maṇunnaṃ bhoyaṇajâyaṃ labhittâ se ya bhikkhû gilâ*ti*: se haṃdaha ṇaṃ tass âharaha; se ya bhikkhû no bhuṃjejjâ, âharejjâsi ṇaṃ, no khalu ime aṃtarâe âharissâmi. ‖2‖

icc eyâiṃ âya*ta*ṇâiṃ uvâtikkamma aha bhikkhû jâṇejjâ 86
satta piṃḍesaṇâo satta pâṇesaṇâo.

tattha khalu imâ paḍhamâ piṃḍesaṇâ. asaṃsaṭṭhe hatthe, asaṃsaṭṭhe matte; tahappagâreṇaṃ hattheṇa vâ matteṇa vâ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 sayaṃ vâ ṇaṃ jâejjâ, paro vâ se dejjâ, phâsuyaṃ paḍigâhejjâ.[5] paḍhamâ piṃḍesaṇâ. ‖3‖

ahâ 'varâ doccâ piṃḍesaṇâ. saṃsaṭṭhe hatthe saṃsaṭṭhe matte; *teh' eva*. doccâ piṃḍesaṇâ. ‖4‖

ahâ 'varâ taccâ piṃḍesaṇâ. iha khalu pâ*ti*ṇaṃ vâ 4 saṃtegaṭiyâ saḍḍhâ bhavaṃti, gâhâvatî vâ *jâva* kammakarî 87
vâ, tesiṃ ca ṇaṃ annayaresu virûvarûvesu bhoyaṇajâ*te*su uvanikkhittapuvve siyâ, taṃ jahâ: ṭhâlaṃsi vâ piḍharagaṃsi vâ saragaṃsi vâ paragaṃsi vâ varagaṃsi vâ, aha puṇa[6] evaṃ jâṇejjâ: asaṃsaṭṭhe hatthe saṃsaṭṭhe matte, saṃsaṭṭhe vâ hatthe asaṃsaṭṭhe matte, se ya paḍiggahadhârî siyâ pâṇipaḍiggahie vâ, se puvvâm eva âloejjâ: âuso ti vâ, bhagiṇî ti vâ, asaṃsaṭṭheṇaṃ hattheṇaṃ saṃsaṭṭheṇaṃ matteṇaṃ, saṃsaṭṭheṇa vâ hattheṇaṃ asaṃsaṭṭheṇaṃ matteṇaṃ. assiṃ 88
paḍiggahagaṃsi vâ pâṇiṃsi vâ nihaṭṭu uvittu dalayâhi. tahappagâraṃ bhoyaṇajâyaṃ sayaṃ vâ ṇaṃ jâejjâ, paro vâ se dejjâ, phâsuyaṃ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ.[5] taccâ piṃḍesaṇâ. ‖5‖

ahâ 'varâ cauṭṭhâ piṃḍesaṇâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: pihuyaṃ vâ *jâva* câulapalaṃbaṃ vâ, assiṃ khalu paḍigâhi*ta*ṃsi[5] appe pacchâkamme appe pajjavajâe, tahappagâraṃ pihuyaṃ vâ sayaṃ vâ ṇaṃ jâejjâ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. cauṭṭhâ piṃḍesaṇâ.[5] ‖6‖

*a*hâ 'varâ paṃcamâ piṃḍesaṇâ: se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe ogâhitam[7] eva bhoyaṇajâyaṃ jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ: sarâvaṃsi vâ diṃḍimaṃsi vâ kosagaṃsi vâ, aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: bahupariyâvanne pâṇis' udagaleve, tahappagâraṃ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 sayaṃ vâ ṇaṃ jâejjâ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. paṃcamâ piṃḍesaṇâ. ‖7‖

[5] B gg. [6] A puṇ. [7] A uvahiyam.

ahâ 'varâ chaṭṭhâ piṃḍesaṇâ: se bhikkhû vâ 2 paggahiyaṃ[8] eva bhoyaṇajâyaṃ jâṇejjâ: jaṃ ca saaṭṭhâe paggahi-
89 yaṃ,[8] jaṃ ca paraṭṭhâe paggahi*yaṃ*,[8] taṃ pâdapariyâvannaṃ, taṃ pâṇipariyâvannaṃ phâsuyaṃ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. chaṭṭhâ piṃḍesaṇâ. ‖8‖

ahâ 'varâ sattamâ piṃḍesaṇâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe bahuujjhiyadhammiyaṃ bhoyaṇajâyaṃ jâṇejjâ: jaṃ c' anne bahave dupayacaupayasamaṇamâhaṇaatihikivaṇavaṇîmagâ nâ 'vakaṃkhaṃti, taṃ tahappagâraṃ ujjhiyadhammiyaṃ bhoyaṇajâyaṃ sayaṃ vâ ṇaṃ jâejjâ, paro vâ se dejjâ *jâva* phâsuyaṃ paḍigâhejjâ. sattamâ piṃḍesaṇâ. ‖9‖

icc eyâo satta piṃḍesaṇâo. ahâ' varâo satta pâṇesaṇâo.
90 tattha khalu imâ paḍhamâ pâṇesaṇâ: asaṃsaṭṭhe hatthe, *taṃ ceva bhâṇiyavvaṃ navaraṃ.* cautthe ṇ' âṇattaṃ: se bhikkhû vâ 2 *jâva* samâṇe, se jjaṃ puṇa pâṇagajâyaṃ jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ: tilodagaṃ vâ tusodagaṃ vâ javodagaṃ vâ âyâmaṃ vâ sovîraṃ vâ suddhaviyaḍaṃ vâ; assiṃ khalu paḍigâhi*ta*ṃsi[9] appe pacchâkamme, *tah'eva jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. ‖10‖

icc e*ta*âsiṃ sattaṇhaṃ piṃḍesaṇâṇaṃ sattaṇhaṃ pâṇesaṇâṇaṃ annayaraṃ paḍimaṃ paḍivajjamâṇe no evaṃ vadejjâ:
91 micchâ paḍivannâ khalu ete bhayaṃtâro, ahaṃ ege sammâ paḍivanne; je ete bhayaṃtâro[10] eyâo paḍimâo paḍivajjittâ ṇaṃ viharaṃti, jo ya[11] aham aṃsi eyaṃ paḍimaṃ paḍivajjittâ ṇaṃ viharâmi, savve v[12] ete jiṇâṇâe uvaṭṭhitâ, annonnasamâhîe[13] evaṃ ca ṇaṃ viharaṃti.

evaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ‖11‖**11**‖

egâdaso uddesao.

paḍhamam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

piṃḍesaṇâ samattâ.

[8] AB uggahiyaṃ. [9] MSS. gg. [10] B bhayavaṃtâro. [11] A jaṃ ca. [12] A p. [13] A °hite, B °hîte.

BIIYAM AJJHAYAṆAṂ.

SEJJÂ.

se[1] bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikaṃkhejjâ uvassayaṃ esittae, se aṇupavisittâ gâmaṃ vâ nagaraṃ vâ *jâva* râyahâṇiṃ vâ, se 93
jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: saaṃḍaṃ sapâṇaṃ *jâva* saṃtâṇagaṃ, tahappagâre uvassae[2] no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ sejjaṃ vâ nisîhiyaṃ vâ cetejjâ. ‖1‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: appaṃḍaṃ appapâṇaṃ *jâva* saṃtâṇagaṃ, tahappagâre uvassae paḍilehittâ[3] pamajjittâ[3] tato saṃjayâm eva ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: assiṃ paḍiyâe egaṃ sâhammiyaṃ samuddissa pâṇâiṃ 4 samârabbha[4] samuddissa kîyaṃ pâmiccaṃ acchejjaṃ aṇisaṭṭhaṃ abhihaḍaṃ âhaṭṭu 94
ceteti, tahappagâre uvassae purisaṃtarakaḍe[5] vâ apurisaṃtarakaḍe[5] vâ *jâva* âsevie vâ no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ; evaṃ bahave sâhammiyâ, egaṃ sâhammiṇiṃ,[6] bahave sâhammiṇîo. se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: bahave samaṇamâhaṇaatithikivaṇavaṇîmae pagaṇiyâ[7] samuddissa pâṇâiṃ 4 *jâva* ceteti, tahappagâre uvassae apurisaṃtarakaḍe[5] *jâva* aṇâsevi*t*e no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. a*h*a puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: purisaṃtarakaḍe[5] *jâva* âsevi*t*e 95
paḍilehittâ[3] pamajjittâ ta*t*o saṃjayâm eva ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. ‖2‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: assaṃjate bhikkhupaḍiyâe kaḍie vâ ukkaṃbie[8] vâ channe vâ litte vâ ghaṭṭhe vâ maṭṭhe vâ saṃmaṭṭhe vâ saṃpaḍhûmi*t*e vâ, tahappagâre uvassae apurisaṃtarakaḍe[5] vâ *jâva* aṇâsevie vâ no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. a*h*a puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: purisaṃtarakaḍe *jâva* âsevite paḍilehittâ[3] pamajjittâ tato saṃja*t*âm eva *jâva* cetejjâ. ‖3‖ 96

[1] B je. [2] A uvassayae. [3] B °ettâ. [4] A °raṃbha. [5] B °gaḍe. [6] A °ṇî. [7] A om. [8] B okaṃbie, A ukkaṃpie.

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: assaṃjae bhikkhupaḍiyâe[9] khuḍḍiyâo duvâriyâo mahalliyâo kujjâ — *jahâ piṃḍesaṇâe jâva* saṃthâragaṃ saṃthârejjâ, bahiyâ vâ niṇṇakkhu, tahappagâre uvassae apurisaṃtaragaḍe *jâva* aṇâsevi*t*e no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ etc. (*rest of* § 3). ‖4‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: assaṃjae bhikkhupaḍiyâe udagapasû*t*âṇi kaṃdâṇi vâ mûlâṇi vâ puttâṇi vâ pupphâṇi vâ phalâṇi vâ bîyâṇi vâ hariyâṇi vâ ṭhâṇâo ṭhâṇaṃ sâhara*ti*, bahiyâ vâ niṇṇakkhu etc. (*rest of* § **4**). ‖5‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: assaṃjae bhikkhupaḍiyâe pîḍhaṃ vâ phalagaṃ vâ nisseṇiṃ
97 vâ udûhalaṃ[10] vâ ṭhâṇâo ṭhâṇaṃ sâharati, bahiyâ vâ niṇṇakkhu etc. ‖6‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ: khaṃdhaṃsi vâ maṃcaṃsi vâ mâlaṃsi vâ pâsâyaṃsi vâ hammiyatalaṃsi vâ annataraṃsi vâ tahappagâraṃsi aṃtalikkhajâyaṃsi, nannattha âgâḍhâgâḍhehiṃ kâraṇehiṃ ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. se ya âhacca cetie siyâ, no tattha sîtodagavi-
98 yaḍeṇa vâ usiṇodagaviyaḍeṇa vâ hatthâṇi vâ pâ*d*âṇi vâ acchîṇi vâ daṃtâṇi vâ muhaṃ vâ uccholejja vâ pa*dh*oejja vâ, no tattha annaṃ ûsaḍhaṃ pagarejjâ, taṃ jahâ: uccâraṃ vâ pâsavaṇaṃ vâ khelaṃ vâ siṃghâṇiyaṃ[11] vâ pittaṃ vâ pûtiṃ vâ soṇiyaṃ vâ anna*t*araṃ vâ sarîrâvayavaṃ. kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam eyaṃ; se tattha ûsaḍhaṃ pagaremâṇe payalejja vâ pavaḍejja vâ; se tattha payalemâṇe vâ pavaḍemâne vâ hatthaṃ vâ *jâva* sîsaṃ vâ anna*t*araṃ vâ kâyaṃsi iṃdiyajâyaṃ lûsejjâ, pâṇâṇi vâ 4 abhihaṇejja vâ *jâva* vavarovejja vâ. aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovaditthâ 4, jaṃ tahappagâre uvassae aṃtalikkhajâ*t*e no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. ‖7‖

se, bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: saitthiyaṃ sakhuḍḍaṃ sapasubhattapâṇaṃ, tahappagâre uvassae sâgârie no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. âyâṇam eyaṃ: bhikkhussa gâhâvatikuleṇaṃ saddhiṃ saṃvasamâṇassa alasa*g*e vâ visûie[12] vâ chaḍḍî vâ ṇaṃ uvvâhejjâ, anna*t*are

[9] A adds kaḍiyâe vâ. [10] A uṭṭahalaṃ. [11] B siṃghâṇaṃ. [12] B visûiâ.

vâ se dukkharo*gâ*tamke samuppajjejjâ, assamjae karuṇa- 99
paḍiyâe[13] taṃ bhikkhussa gâ*ta*ṃ telleṇa vâ ghaeṇa vâ navaṇî*te*ṇa vâ vasâe vâ abbhaṃgĕjja vâ makkhijja[14] vâ[14] siṇâṇeṇa vâ kakkeṇa vâ loddheṇa vâ vaṇṇeṇa vâ cuṇṇeṇa vâ paumeṇa vâ âghaṃsejja vâ paghaṃsejja vâ uvvalejja vâ uvvaṭṭejja[7] vâ[7] sîodagaviyaḍeṇa vâ usiṇodagaviyaḍeṇa vâ uccholejja vâ pahoejja vâ siṃcejja vâ dâruṇâ vâ dârupariṇâmaṃ[15] kaṭṭu agaṇikâyaṃ ujjâlejja vâ pajjâlejja vâ, ujjâlittâ pajjâlittâ kâyaṃ âyâvejja vâ payâvejja vâ. aha bhikkhû- 100
ṇaṃ puvvovaditthâ 4, jaṃ tahappagâre sâgârie uvassae no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. ||8|| âyâṇam eyaṃ: bhikkhussa sâgârie uvassae vasamâṇassa iha khalu gâhâvaî vâ *jâva* kammakarî vâ annamannaṃ akkosaṃti vâ vahaṃti[15] vâ rumbhaṃti vâ uddaveṃti vâ; aha bhikkhû ṇaṃ uccâvayaṃ maṇaṃ niyacchejjâ: ete khalu annamannam akkosaṃtu vâ, mâ vâ akkosaṃtu, *jâva* mâ vâ uddaveṃtu. aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovaditthâ 4, jaṃ tahappagâre sâgârie uvassae no ṭhâ- 101
ṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. ||9|| âyâṇam eyaṃ: bhikkhussa gâhâvaîhiṃ saddhiṃ saṃvasamâṇassa iha khalu gâhâva*ti* appaṇo sayaṭṭhâe agaṇikâyaṃ ujjâlejja vâ pajjâlejja vâ vijjhavejja vâ. aha bhikkhû uccâvayaṃ maṇaṃ niyacchejjâ: ete khalu agaṇikâyaṃ ujjâleṃtu[17] vâ, mâ vâ ujjâleṃtu[17] *jâva*[18] mâ vâ vijjhaveṃtu. a*ha* bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovaditthâ 4, jaṃ tahappagâre uvassae no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. ||*10*|| âyâṇam eyaṃ: bhikkhussa gâhâvaîhiṃ saddhiṃ saṃvasamâṇassa iha khalu gâhâvatissa kŏṃḍale vâ guṇe vâ maṇî vâ mottie vâ hiraṇṇe vâ suvaṇṇe vâ kaḍagâṇi vâ tuḍi*gâ*ṇi vâ tisaragâṇi vâ pâlaṃbâṇi[19] vâ hâre vâ addhahâre vâ egâvalî vâ muttâvalî vâ kaṇagâvalî vâ rayaṇâvalî vâ taruṇiyaṃ vâ kumâriṃ alaṃkiyavi*bh*ûsiyaṃ pehâe, aha bhikkhû uccâvayaṃ maṇaṃ niyacchejjâ: erisiyâ vâ, sâ na vâ erisiyâ,[14] iti vâ ṇaṃ bûyâ,[14] 102
iti vâ ṇaṃ maṇaṃsâejjâ. a*ha* bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovaditthâ 4, jaṃ etc. ||11|| âyâṇam eyaṃ bhikkhussa gâhâvaîhiṃ saddhiṃ saṃvasamâṇassa iha khalu gâhâva*ti*ṇîo vâ gâhâva*ti*dhûyâo vâ gâhâva*ti*suṇhâo vâ gâhâva*ti*dhâîo vâ gâhâva*ti*dâsîo vâ gâhâva*ti*kammakarîo vâ—tâsiṃ ca ṇaṃ evaṃ vuttapuvvaṃ

[13] B kaluṇayâe. [14] B om. [15] A dâruṇaṃ pariṇâmaṃ. [16] B baṃdhaṃti. [17] A °eṃsu. [18] B full phrase. [91] A pă°.

bhavati: je ime bhavaṃti samaṇâ.bhagavaṃto *jâva* uvaratâ
103 me*h*uṇâo dhammâo, no khalu eesiṃ kappai me*h*uṇaṃ[20] dhammaṃ paḍiyâraṇâe âuṭṭittae, jâ ya eesiṃ saddhiṃ me*h*uṇaṃ[20] dhammaṃ paḍiyâraṇâe âuṭṭejjâ, puttaṃ khalu sâ labhĕjjâ oyassiṃ teyassiṃ vaccassiṃ jasassiṃ saṃparâiyaṃ aloyadarisaṇijjaṃ[21]; etappagâraṃ nigghosaṃ soccâ nisamma tâsiṃ ca ṇaṃ anna*t*arî sahiyaṃ[22] taṃ tavassiṃ bhikkhuṃ mehuṇaṃ[20] dhammaṃ paḍiyâraṇâe âuṭṭâvejjâ. aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovaditṭhâ 4, jaṃ tahappagâre uvassae no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ‖12‖**1**‖

paḍhamo uddesao.

gâhâvatîṇâm ege suisamâyârâ bhavaṃti, bhikkhû ya asiṇâṇâe[1] moyasamâyâro, se taggaṃdhe duggaṃdhe paḍikûle paḍilome yâvi bhavati. jaṃ puvvakammaṃ, taṃ pacchâkammaṃ; jaṃ pacchâkammaṃ, taṃ puvvakammaṃ; te bhikkhupaḍiyâe vaṭṭamâṇâ karejja vâ no karejja vâ. aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovaditṭhâ 4, jaṃ tahappagâre uvassae no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. ‖1‖ âyâṇam eyaṃ: bhikkhussa gâhâvatîhiṃ saddhiṃ saṃvasamâṇassa iha khalu gâhâvatissa
105 appaṇo sayaṭṭhâe[2] virûvarûve bhoyaṇajâ*t*e uvakkhaḍie siyâ; aha pacchâ bhikkhûpaḍiyâe asaṇaṃ vâ 4 uvakkhaḍejja vâ uvakarejja vâ, taṃ ca bhikkhû abhikaṃkhejjâ bhottae vâ pâyae[3] vâ viyaṭṭittae vâ. aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovaditṭhâ 4, jaṃ etc. ‖2‖ âyâṇam eyaṃ: [4]bhikkhussa gâhâva*t*iṇâ saddhiṃ saṃvasamâṇassa iha khalu gâhâva*t*issa appaṇo sayaṭṭhâe virûvarûvâiṃ dâruyâiṃ bhinnapuvvâiṃ bhavaṃti. aha pacchâ bhikkhûpaḍiyâe virûvarûvâiṃ dâruyâiṃ bhiṃdejja vâ kiṇejja vâ pamiccejja[5] vâ dâruṇâ vâ dârupariṇâmaṃ kaṭṭu agaṇikâyaṃ ujjâlejja vâ pajjâlejja vâ. tattha bhikkhû abhikaṃkhejjâ âtâvettae vâ payâvettae vâ viyaṭṭittae vâ. aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovaditṭhâ 4, jaṃ etc. ‖3‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 uccârapâsavaṇeṇaṃ ubbâhijjamâṇe râo vâ viyâle vâ gâhâva*t*ikulassa duvâravâhaṃ avaguṇejjâ,[6] teṇo vâ

[20] A mehuṇa. [21] B âl°. [22] B saddhiṃ.

[1] B °ṇae. [2] B saaṭṭhâe. [3] B pattae. [4] A adds se. [5] B pametthejja. [6] A uva°

tassaṃdhicârî aṇupavisejjâ ; tassa bhikkhussa no kappati 106
evaṃ vadittae : ayaṃ teṇo pavisati no vâ pavisati, uvalliyati vâ 2, âyati[7] vâ 2, vadati vâ no vâ vadati, teṇa haḍaṃ anneṇa haḍaṃ, tassa haḍaṃ annassa haḍaṃ, ayaṃ teṇe, ayaṃ ùvacarae, ayaṃ haṃtâ, ayaṃ ettham akâsî. taṃ tavassiṃ bhikkhuyaṃ ateṇaṃ teṇam iti saṃkati. aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovadiṭṭhâ 4, jaṃ etc. ‖4‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ : taṇapuṃjesu vâ palâlapuṃjesu vâ sayaṃḍe *jâva* 107
saṃtâṇae, tahappagâre uvassae no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ : taṇapuṃjesu vâ palâlapuṃjesu vâ appaṃḍehiṃ *jâva* cetejjâ. ‖5‖

se âgaṃtâresu vâ ârâmâgâresu vâ gâhâva*ti*kulesu vâ pariyâvasahesu vâ abhikkhaṇaṃ 2 sâhammiehiṃ ova*ta*mâṇehiṃ no 'va*te*jjâ. se âgaṃtâresu vâ 4, je bhayaṃtâro udubaddhiyaṃ[8] vâ vâsâvâsiyaṃ vâ kappaṃ uvâtiṇittâ tatth' eva bhujjo 2 saṃvasaṃti : ayam âuso kâlâtikkaṃtakiriyâ bhavati 1. ‖6‖

se âgaṃtâresu vâ 4, je bhayaṃtâro udubaddhiyaṃ[8] vâ vâsâvâsiyaṃ vâ kappaṃ uvâtiṇâvettâ taṃ duguṇâ duguṇeṇa apariharittâ tatth' eva bhujjo 2 saṃvasaṃti : ayam âuso uvaṭṭhâṇakiriyâ yâvi[9] bhavati 2. ‖7‖

iha khalu pâiṇaṃ vâ 4 saṃtegatiyâ saḍḍhâ bhavaṃti, gâhâva*ti*o vâ *jâva* kammakarîo vâ, tesiṃ ca ṇaṃ âyâragoyare no suṇisaṃte bhavati ; taṃ saddahamâṇehiṃ pattiyamâṇehiṃ royamâṇehiṃ bahave samaṇamâhaṇaati*thi*kivaṇavaṇîma*ge*[10] 109
samuddissa tattha 2 agârîhiṃ agârâiṃ cetitâiṃ, taṃ jahâ : âesaṇâṇi vâ âyataṇâṇi vâ devakulâṇi vâ sabhâo[11] vâ pavâkaraṇâṇi[12] vâ paṇiyagihâṇi vâ jâṇasâlâo vâ su*dh*âkammaṃtâṇi vâ dabbhakammaṃtâṇi vâ vaddhakammaṃtâṇi[13] vâ pappakammaṃtâṇi[14] vâ iṃgâlakammaṃtâṇi vâ kaṭṭhakammaṃtâṇi vâ susâṇakammaṃtâṇi vâ saṃtisunnâgâragirikaṃdarâsaṃtiselovaṭṭhâṇakammaṃtâṇi[15] vâ bhavaṇagihâṇi vâ, je bhayaṃtâro tahappagârâiṃ âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva* bhavaṇagihâṇi vâ, tehiṃ ovayamâṇehiṃ ovayaṃti : ayam âuso abhikkaṃtakiriyâ yâvi bhavati 3. ‖8‖

[7] B âyavati. [8] B uḍu°. C uuvahiyaṃ. [9] Sometimes vi, sometimes omitted. [10] B vaṇimage. [11] B sahâṇi. [12] BC pavâṇi. [13] A vabbha. [14] A puvva, C vaṇa. [15] B kammaṃtâṇi after each of these words, but om. the second saṃti, and has kaṃdara.

iha khalu pâîṇaṃ vâ 4 *jâva* taṃ royamâṇehiṃ bahave samaṇamâhaṇaatihikivaṇavaṇîmae samuddissa tattha 2 agârîhiṃ agârâiṃ ce*ti*tâiṃ bhavaṃti, taṃ jahâ: âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva*
110 gihâṇi vâ, je bhayaṃtâro tahappagârâiṃ âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva* gihâṇi vâ tesiṃ aṇovayamâṇehiṃ ovayaṃti: ayam âuso aṇabhikkaṃtakiriyâ yâvi bhavati 4. ‖9‖

iha khalu pâîṇaṃ vâ 4 saṃtegatiyâ saḍḍhâ bhavaṃti, taṃ jahâ: gâhâvaî vâ *jâva* kammakarî vâ, tesiṃ ca ṇaṃ vuttapuvvaṃ bhavati: je ime bhavaṃti samaṇâ bhagavaṃto sîlamaṃtâ *jâva* uvarayâ mehuṇâo dhammâo, no khalu eesiṃ bhayaṃtârâṇaṃ kappa*ti* â*h*âkammie uvassae vatthae; se jjâṇ'
111 imâṇi amhaṃ appaṇo aṭṭhâe ce*ti*tâiṃ bhavaṃti, âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva* gihâṇi vâ, savvâṇi tâṇi samaṇâṇaṃ nisirâmo, aviyâiṃ vayaṃ pacchâ appaṇo sayaṭṭhâe cetessâmo, taṃ jahâ: âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva* gihâṇi vâ. e*t*appagâraṃ nigghosaṃ soccâ nisamma je bhayaṃtâro tahappagârâiṃ âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva* gihâṇi vâ uvâgacchaṃti, 2 ttâ i*t*arâ*t*arehiṃ[16] pâhuḍehiṃ vaṭṭaṃti[17]: ayam âuso vajjakiriyâ yâvi bhavati 5. ‖10‖

iha khalu pâîṇaṃ vâ 4 *jâva*[18] vaṇîmae paganiya 2 samuddissa tattha 2 agârîhiṃ agârâiṃ ce*ti*tâiṃ bhavaṃti, taṃ jahâ: âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva* gihâṇi vâ, je bhayaṃtâro tahappagârâiṃ âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva* gihâṇi vâ uvâgacchaṃti, 2 ttâ i*t*arâtarehiṃ pâhuḍehiṃ vaṭṭaṃti: ayam âuso mahâvajjakiriyâ yâvi bhavati 6. ‖11‖

iha khalu pâîṇaṃ vâ 4 *jâva*[18] taṃ royamâṇehiṃ bahave samaṇajâe samuddissa tattha 2 agârîhiṃ agârâiṃ ce*ti*yâiṃ
112 bhavaṃti, âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva* gihâṇi; je bhayaṃtâro tahappagârâiṃ âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva* gihâṇi vâ uvâgacchaṃti 2, ttâ iyarâyarehiṃ pâhuḍehiṃ vaṭṭaṃti[19]: ayam âuso sâvajjakiriyâ yâvi bhavati 7. ‖12‖

iha khalu pâîṇaṃ vâ 4 *jâva*[18] taṃ royamâṇehiṃ ekkaṃ samaṇajâyaṃ samuddissa tattha 2 agârîhiṃ agârâiṃ ceiyâiṃ bhavaṃti, âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva* gihâṇi vâ mahayâ puḍhavikâyasamâraṃbheṇaṃ, evaṃ âo teo vâu vaṇassai, mahayâ tasakâyasamâraṃbheṇaṃ maha*t*â âraṃbheṇaṃ maha*t*â samâraṃbheṇaṃ mahayâ virûvarûvehiṃ pâvakamma-

[16] A itaretarehiṃ. [17] A viṭṭanti. [18] The MSS. have some more words of the above passage, § 8. [19] MSS. om. *c*

kiccehiṃ, taṃ: châyaṇa*to* levaṇa*to* saṃthâraduvârapihaṇa*to* sîtodae vâ pariṭṭhavi*ta*puvve[20] bhavati, agaṇikâe vâ ujjâli*ta*puvve bhavati; je bhayaṃtâro tahappagârâiṃ âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva* gihâṇi vâ uvâgacchamti, 2 ttâ itarâtarehiṃ pâhuḍehiṃ dupakkhaṃ te kamma sevaṃti: ayam âuso mahâsâvajja- 113
kiriyâ yâvi bhavati 8. ‖13‖

iha khalu pâiṇaṃ vâ 4 *jâva* taṃ royamâṇehiṃ appaṇo sayaṭṭhâe tattha 2 agârîhiṃ agârâiṃ ce*ti*âiṃ bhavaṃti, taṃ jahâ: âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva* gihâṇi vâ mahatâ puḍhavikâyasamâraṃbheṇaṃ *jâva* agaṇikâe ujjâlitapuvve bhavati; je bhayaṃtâro tahappagârâiṃ âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva* gihâṇi vâ uvâgacchaṃti, 2 ttâ iyarâyarehiṃ pâhuḍehiṃ egapakkhaṃ te kamma sevaṃti: ayam âuso appasâvajjakiriyâ yâvi bhavati 9.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ‖14‖2‖

biio uddesao.

se u[1] ṇo sulabhe phâsue umche ahesaṇijje no ya[2] khalu suddhe[3] imehiṃ pâhuḍehiṃ, taṃ: châyaṇa*to* levaṇa*to* saṃthâraduvârapihaṇa*to*, se ya bhikkhucariyârae ṭhâṇarae nisîhiyâra*e* sejjâsaṃthârapiṃḍesaṇârate. saṃti bhikkhuṇo evam akkhâiṇo ujjuyakaḍâ[4] niyâgapaḍivannâ amâyaṃ kuvvamâṇâ viyâhiyâ. saṃtega*ti*yâpâhuḍiyâ ukkhittapuvvâ bhavati, evaṃ 116
nikkhittapuvvâ bhavati, paribhâiyapuvvâ bhavati, paribhuttapuvvâ bhavati, pariṭṭhaviyapuvvâ[5] bhavati. evaṃ viyâgaremâṇe samiyâe viyâgareti, haṃtâ bhavati. ‖1‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: khuḍḍiyâo khuḍḍaduvâriyâo nîyâo[6] saṃniruddhiyâo bhavaṃti, tahappagâre uvassae râo vâ viyâle vâ nikkhamamâṇe vâ pavisamâṇe vâ purâ hattheṇa[7] pacchâ pâeṇa, tao[8] saṃjayâm eva nikkhamejja vâ pavisejja vâ. kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam 117
eyaṃ; je tattha samaṇâṇa[9] vâ mâhaṇâṇa[9] vâ chattae vâ mattae vâ daṃḍae[10] vâ laṭṭhiyâ vâ bhisiyâ vâ cele[11] vâ cilimilî[12] cammae vâ cammakosae vâ cammachedaṇae vâ dubbaddhe vâ dunnikkhitte aṇikaṃpe calâcale, bhikkhû ya râo vâ viyâle

[20] B pariddhaviya.

[1] B ya. [2] A nâi. [3] A saṭṭhe. [4] B ujjuyaḍâ. [5] A °ṭṭhâ°. [6] AC niiyâo. A haṭṭhaeṇa. [8] A tate. [9] A °ṇeṇa. [10] B ḍaṃḍae. [11] B celaṃ. [12] B °miṇiṃ.

vâ nikkhamamâṇe vâ pavisamâṇe vâ payalejja vâ pavaḍejja
118 vâ, se tattha payalemâṇe pavaḍemâṇe hatthaṃ vâ pâyaṃ vâ *jâva* iṃdiyajâ*ta*ṃ vâ lûsejja vâ pâṇâṇi vâ 4 abhihaṇejja vâ *jâva* vavarovejja vâ. aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovaditthâ 4, jaṃ tahappagâre uvassae purâ hattheṇa pacchâ pâeṇa, tato saṃjayâm eva nikkhamejja vâ pavisejja vâ. ‖2‖

se âgaṃtâresu vâ 4 aṇuvîi [13] uvassayaṃ jâejjâ; je tattha îsaro, je tattha samâhitthae, uvassayaṃ aṇunnavejjâ: âmaṃ khalu âuso, a*hâ*lamdaṃ ahâparinnâtaṃ vasissâmo, jâva âusaṃtassa uvassae, jâva sâhammiyâ etâvatâ [14] uvassayaṃ
119 giṇhissâmo, teṇa paraṃ viharissâmo. ‖3‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, jass' uvassae saṃvasejjâ, tassa puvvâṃ eva nâmagoyaṃ jâṇejjâ, tao pacchâ tassa gihe nimaṃtemâṇassa aṇimaṃtemâṇassa vâ asaṇaṃ vâ 4 *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖4‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: sasâgariyaṃ sâgaṇiyaṃ saudayaṃ, no pannassa nikkhamaṇapavesaṇâe, no pannassa vâyaṇâ *jâva* ciṃtâe [15]; tahappagâre uvassae no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. ‖5‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: gâ-
120 hâvaikulassa majjhaṃ majjheṇaṃ gaṃtuṃ paṃthapaḍibaddhaṃ [16] vâ, no pannassa nikkhamaṇa *jâva* ciṃtâe; tahappagâre uvassae no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. ‖6‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: iha khalu gâhâva*ti*î vâ *jâva* kammakarî vâ annamannam akkosaṃti *jâva* uddaveṃti, no pannassa *jâva* ciṃtâe; sa evaṃ naccâ tahappagâre uvassae no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. ‖7‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: iha khalu gâhâvatî vâ *jâva* kammakarî vâ annamannassa gâ*ta*ṃ telleṇa vâ ghaeṇa vâ navaṇîeṇa vâ vasâe [17] vâ abbhaṃge*ti* vâ makkhe*ti* [18] vâ, no pannassa *jâva* ciṃtâe; tahappagâre uvassae no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. ‖8‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: iha khalu gâhâvatî vâ *jâva* kammakarîo vâ annamannassa gâ*ta*ṃ siṇâṇeṇa vâ kakkeṇa vâ loddheṇa vâ vaṇṇeṇa vâ cuṇṇeṇa

[13] MSS. aṇuvîyî. [14] B itâva. [15] A vijjhâe. [16] A pattha°, C pahe pae paḍibaddhaṃ. [17] B kakkhae. [18] A maṃkheti. B me°.

vâ paumeṇa vâ âghaṃsaṃti vâ uvvalenti vâ uvvaṭṭeṃti vâ, no pannassa . . . (§ 8) . . . cetejjâ. ‖9‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 etc. (§ 9 *to*) gâ*t*aṃ sî*t*oda*g*aviyaḍeṇa vâ 121 usiṇodagaviyaḍeṇa vâ ucchoḷĕṃti vâ padhoveṃti[19] vâ siṃcaṃti vâ siṇâventi vâ, no pannassa etc. ‖10‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 9) . . . kammakarîo vâ nigiṇâ ṭhitâ nigiṇâ uvallîṇâ mehuṇadhammaṃ vinnaveṃti rahassiyaṃ vâ maṃtaṃ maṃteṃti, no pannassa etc. ‖11‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa uvassayaṃ jâṇejjâ: âiṇṇasaṃlekkhaṃ *jâva* pannassa no ṭhâṇaṃ vâ 3 cetejjâ. ‖12‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikaṃkhejjâ saṃthâragaṃ esittae, se jjaṃ puṇa saṃthâragaṃ jâṇejjâ: saaṃḍaṃ *jâva* saṃtâṇagaṃ, tahappagâraṃ saṃthâragaṃ lâbhe saṃte no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖13‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa saṃthâragaṃ jâṇejjâ: appaṃḍaṃ *jâva* saṃtâṇagaṃ garuyaṃ, tahappagâraṃ saṃthâragaṃ lâbhe saṃte no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖14‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 14) . . . saṃtâṇagaṃ lahuyaṃ 122 appaḍihâriyaṃ,[20] tahappagâraṃ etc. ‖15‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 15) . . . lahuyaṃ paḍihâriyaṃ[20] no ahâbaddhaṃ, tahappagâraṃ etc. ‖16‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 16) . . . paḍihâriyaṃ ahâbaddhaṃ, tahappagâraṃ saṃthâragaṃ *jâva* lâbhe saṃti paḍigâhejjâ. ‖17‖

icc e*t*âiṃ âya*t*aṇâiṃ uvâ*t*ikkamma â*h*a bhikkhû jâṇejjâ imâhiṃ cauhiṃ paḍimâhiṃ saṃthâragaṃ esittae. 123

tattha khalu imâ paḍhamâ paḍimâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 uddisiya 2 saṃthâragaṃ jâejjâ, taṃ jahâ: ikkaḍaṃ vâ kaḍhiṇaṃ vâ jaṃtuyaṃ vâ paragaṃ vâ moragaṃ vâ taṇagaṃ vâ kusaṃ vâ kuccagaṃ vâ paccagaṃ vâ pippalagaṃ[21] vâ[21] palâlagaṃ vâ, se puvvâm eva âloejjâ: âuso ti vâ, bhaginî ti vâ, dâhisi me etto annataraṃ vâ saṃthâragaṃ? tahappagâraṃ saṃthâragaṃ sayaṃ vâ ya ṇaṃ jâejjâ paro vâ se dejjâ, phâsuyaṃ esaṇijjaṃ lâbhe saṃte paḍigâhejjâ. paḍhamâ paḍimâ. ‖18‖

ahâ 'varâ doccâ paḍimâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 pehâe 2 saṃthâ- 124 ragaṃ jâejjâ, taṃ jahâ: gâhâva*t*iṃ[22] vâ *jâva* kammakariyaṃ[23]

[19] B pahoaṃti. [20] B °pâḍi°. [21] A om. [22] A °vaî. [23] A °rîu..

vâ, se puvvâm eva âloejjâ etc. (cf. § 18). doccâ paḍimâ. ‖19‖

ahâ 'varâ taccâ paḍimâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 jass' uvassae saṃvasejjâ, je tattha ahâsamannâgate, taṃ jahâ: ikkaḍe vâ *jâva* palâle vâ, tassa lâbhe saṃvasejjâ, tassa alâbhe ukkuḍue vâ nesajjie[24] vâ viharejjâ. taccâ paḍimâ. ‖20‖

ahâ 'varâ cauṭṭhâ paḍimâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 ahâsaṃthaḍam eva saṃthâragaṃ jâejjâ, taṃ jahâ: puḍhavisilaṃ vâ kaṭṭhasilaṃ vâ, ahâsaṃthaḍam eva, tassa lâbhe saṃvasejjâ,
125 tassa alâbhe ukkuḍue vâ nesajjie vâ viharejjâ. cauṭṭhâ paḍimâ.

icc e*t*âṇaṃ cauṇhaṃ paḍimâṇaṃ anna*t*araṃ paḍimaṃ paḍivajjamâṇe, *taṃ ceva jâva* annonnasamâhîe evaṃ ca ṇaṃ viharaṃti. ‖21‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikaṃkhejjâ saṃthâragaṃ paccappiṇittae, se jjaṃ puṇa saṃthâragaṃ jâṇejjâ: saaṃḍaṃ *jâva* saṃtâṇagaṃ, tahappagâraṃ saṃthâragaṃ no paccappiṇijjâ. se bhikkhû vâ etc. appaṃḍaṃ *jâva* saṃtâṇagaṃ, ta*h*appagâraṃ saṃthâragaṃ paḍilehiya 2 pamajjiya 2 â*t*âviya 2 viṇiṭṭhuṇiya 2 tao saṃjayâm eva paccappiṇijjâ. ‖22‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 samâṇe vâ vasamâṇe vâ gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûtijjamâṇe puvvâm eva pannassa uccârapâsavaṇabhûmiṃ paḍilehijjâ. kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam eyaṃ; apaḍilehiyâe uccârapâsavaṇabhûmîe bhikkhû vâ 2 râo vâ viyâle uccârapâsavaṇaṃ pariṭṭhavemâṇe payalejja vâ pavaḍejja vâ, se tattha payalamâṇe vâ pavaḍamâṇe vâ hatthaṃ vâ pâyaṃ vâ *jâva* lûsejjâ, pâṇâṇi vâ 4 *jâva* vavarovejjâ.[25] aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovaditthâ 4, jaṃ puvvâm eva pannassa uccârapâsavaṇabhûmiṃ paḍilehĕjjâ. ‖23‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikaṃkhejjâ saṃthâragabhûmiṃ paḍi-
127 lehittae, nannattha âyarieṇa vâ *jâva* gaṇâvaccheieṇa vâ bâleṇa vâ vuḍḍheṇa vâ seheṇa vâ gilâṇeṇa vâ âeseṇa vâ aṃteṇa vâ majjheṇa vâ sameṇa vâ visameṇa vâ pavâeṇa vâ nivâ*t*eṇa vâ, tao saṃjayâm eva paḍilehiya 2 pamajjiya 2 bahuphâsuyaṃ sejjâsaṃthâragaṃ saṃtharejjâ. ‖24‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 bahuphâsuyaṃ sejjâsaṃthâragaṃ saṃtha-

[24] B nesijjie. [25] MSS. vavaroejjâ.

rittâ abhikaṃkhejjâ bahuphâsue sejjâsaṃthârae duruhittae. se bhikkhû vâ 2 bahuphâsuyaṃ sejjâsaṃthâragaṃ duruhamâṇe se puvvâm eva sasîsovariyaṃ kâyaṃ pâe ya pamajjiya, tao saṃjayâm eva bahuphâsue sejjâsaṃthârae duruhejjâ, duruhittâ tato saṃjayâm eva bahuphâsue sejjâsaṃthârae saejjâ. ‖25‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 bahuphâsue sejjâsaṃthârae sayamâṇe no annamannassa hattheṇaṃ hatthaṃ pâeṇaṃ[26] pâyaṃ kâeṇaṃ[27] kâyaṃ âsâejjâ, aṇâsâyamîṇe[28] tao saṃjayâm eva bahuphâsue sejjâsaṃthârae saejjâ. ‖26‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 ûsasamâṇe[29] vâ nîsasamâṇe[29] vâ kâsamâṇe vâ chîyamâṇe vâ jaṃbhâyamâṇe vâ uḍḍoe vâ vâtanisaggaṃ[30] 128 vâ karemâṇe, puvvâm eva âsayaṃ[31] vâ[32] posayaṃ[33] vâ[32] pâṇiṇâ paripihettâ, tato saṃjayâm eva ûsasejja[29] vâ *jâva* vâyanisaggaṃ karejjâ. ‖27‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 samâ v' egayâ sejjâ bhavejjâ, visamâ v' egayâ sejjâ bhavejjâ, pavâyâ v. e. s. bh., nivâyâ v. e. s. bh., sasarakkhâ v. e. s. bh., appasasarakkhâ v. e. s. bh.,[21] sadaṃsamasagâ v. e. s. bh., appadaṃsamasagâ v. e. s. bh., saparisâḍâ v. e. s. bh., aparisâḍâ v. e. s. bh., sauvasaggâ v. e. s. bh., niruvasaggâ v. e. s. bh.; tahappagârâhiṃ sejjâhiṃ saṃvijjamâṇâhiṃ paggahitatarâgaṃ vihâraṃ viharejjâ, no kiṃci vigilâejjâ.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, jaṃ savvaṭṭhehiṃ sahite sadâ jaejjâ si tti bemi. ‖28‖**3**‖

taio uddesao.

sejjâ samattâ.

biiyam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

[26] A pâeṇa. [27] AB kâeṇa. [28] A °mâṇe. [29] B °sâs°. [30] AC nissagge. [31] BC âsataṃ. [32] A ca. [33] A posataṃ.

TAIYAM AJJHAYAṆAṂ.

IRIYÂ.

abbhuvagate khalu vâsâvâse, abhipavuṭṭhe bahave pâṇâ abhisaṃbhûyâ, bahave bîyâ ahuṇâ[1] bhinnâ, aṃtarâ se maggâ
130 bahupâṇâ bahubîyâ *jâva* saṃtâṇagâ aṇannokkaṃtâ[2] paṃthâ, no vinnâyâ maggâ; s' evaṃ naccâ no gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ, *ta*to saṃjayâm eva vâsâvâsaṃ uvalliejjâ. ‖1‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: gâmaṃ vâ *jâva* râyahâṇiṃ vâ, imaṃsi khalu gâmaṃsi vâ *jâva* râyahâṇiṃsi vâ no mahatî vihârabhûmî, no mahatî viyârabhûmî, no sulabhe pîḍhaphalagasejjâsaṃthâra*g*e, no sulabhe phâsue uṃche ahesaṇijje, bahave jattha samaṇamâhaṇaatihikivaṇavaṇîmagâ
131 uvâga*t*â, uvâgamissaṃti, accâiṇṇâ vittî, no pannassa nikkhamaṇapavesaṇa *jâva* dhammâṇuogaciṃtâe; s' evaṃ naccâ tahappagâraṃ gâmaṃ vâ nagaraṃ vâ *jâva* râyahâṇiṃ vâ no vâsâvâsaṃ uvalliejjâ. ‖2‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 2) . . . râyahâṇiṃsi vâ mahatî vihârabhûmî, mahatî viyârabhûmî, sulabhe jattha pîḍhe 4,
132 no jattha bahave samaṇâ *jâva* uvâgamissaṃti, appâiṇṇâ vittî *jâva* râyahâṇiṃ vâ, tato saṃjayâm eva vâsâvâsaṃ uvalliejjâ. ‖3‖

aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: cattâri mâsâ vâsâṇaṃ vîtikkaṃtâ hemaṃtâṇa ya paṃcadasarâyakappe parivusite, aṃtarâ se maggâ bahupâṇâ *jâva* saṃtâṇagâ, no jattha bahave samaṇa *jâva* uvâgamissaṃti ya,[3] s' evaṃ naccâ no gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[4] ‖4‖

aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ . . . (§ 4) . . . aṃtarâ se maggâ appaṃḍâ *jâva* saṃtâṇagâ, bahave jattha samaṇa *jâva* uvâgamissaṃti ya, s' evaṃ naccâ *ta*to saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[4] ‖5‖

[1] A ahaṇu. [2] B aṇannokaṃta. [3] A om. [4] MSS. dûti°.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe[5] pura*to* jugamâyaṃ pehamâṇe daṭṭhûṇa, tase pâṇe uddhaṭṭu pâdaṃ rîejjâ, sâhaṭṭu pâdaṃ rîejjâ, vitiricchaṃ vâ kaṭṭu pâdaṃ rîejjâ, sati parakkame saṃja*tâm* eva parakkamejjâ, no ujjuyaṃ gacchejjâ, ta*to* saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[5] ‖6‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe[5] aṃtarâ se 133
pâṇâṇi vâ bîyâṇi vâ hariyâṇi vâ udae vâ maṭṭiyâ vâ aviddhatthe sa*ti* parakkame *jâva* no ujjuyaṃ gacchejjâ, ta*to* saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[6] ‖7‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe[5] aṃtarâ se virûvarûvâṇi paccaṃtikâṇi dasugâya*taṇâṇi* milakkhûṇi aṇâriyâṇi dussamappâṇi duppannavaṇijjâṇi akâlapaḍibohîṇi akâlapaḍibhoîṇi sa*ti* lâḍhe vihârâe saṃtharamâṇehiṃ jaṇavaehiṃ, no vihâravattiyâe pavajjejjâ gamaṇâe. ‖8‖ 134

kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam eyaṃ; te ṇaṃ bâlâ: ayaṃ teṇe, ayaṃ upacarae, ayaṃ ta*to* âga*ta*e tti kaṭṭu taṃ bhikkhuṃ akkosejja vâ *jâva* uddavejja vâ vatthaṃ paḍiggahaṃ kaṃbalaṃ pâyapuṃchaṇaṃ acchiṃdejja bhiṃdejja vâ avaharejja vâ pariṭṭhavejja vâ; aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovadiṭṭhâ 4, jaṃ no tahappagârâṇi[7] virûvarûvâṇi paccaṃtiyâṇi dasugâyataṇâṇi *jâva* vihâravattiyâe no pavajjejjâ gamaṇâe, ta*to* saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[5] ‖9‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe[5] aṃtarâ se 135
arâyâṇi vâ gaṇarâyâṇi vâ juvarâyâṇi vâ dorajjâṇi vâ verajjâṇi vâ viruddharajjâṇi vâ, sati lâḍhe vihârâe saṃtharamâṇehiṃ[8] jaṇavaehiṃ,[8] no vihâravattiyâe pavajjejjâ gamaṇâe. kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam eyaṃ; te ṇaṃ bâlâ: ayaṃ teṇe *taṃ ceva jâva* gamaṇâe, ta*to* saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[5] ‖10‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe aṃtarâ se vihaṃ siyâ, se jjaṃ puṇa vihaṃ jâṇejjâ: egâheṇa vâ duyâheṇa vâ tiyâheṇa vâ cauyâheṇa vâ paṃcâheṇa vâ pâuṇejja 136
vâ no vâ pâuṇejjâ, tahappagâraṃ vihaṃ aṇegâhagamaṇijjaṃ sati lâḍhe *jâva* gamaṇâe. ‖11‖

kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam eyaṃ; aṃtarâ se vâsaṃsi vâ pâṇesu

[5] B dûti°. [6] B gacchejjâ. [7] B °âiṃ. [8] A °esu vâ.

vâ paṇaesu vâ vîesu vâ hariesu vâ udaesu vâ maṭṭiyâe[9] vâ aviddhatthae.[10] aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovadiṭṭhâ 4, jaṃ tahappagâraṃ vihaṃ aṇegâhagamaṇijjaṃ *jâva* no gamaṇâe; tato saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjû.[5] ‖12‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe aṃtarâ se nâvâsaṃtârimaṃ udayaṃ siyâ, se jjaṃ puṇa nâvaṃ jâṇejjâ: assaṃjae[11] bhikkhupaḍiyâe kiṇejja vâ pâmiccejja vâ nâvâe vâ nâvaṃ parinâmaṃ kaṭṭu thalâo vâ nâvaṃ jalaṃsi ogâhejjâ,[12] jalâo vâ nâvaṃ thalaṃsi ukkasejjâ,[13] puṇṇaṃ vâ nâvaṃ ussiṃcejjâ, sannaṃ vâ nâvaṃ uppîlavejjâ; tahappagâraṃ nâvaṃ uḍḍhagâminiṃ vâ ahegâminiṃ vâ tiriyagâminiṃ vâ paraṃ joyaṇamerâe addhajoyaṇamerâe vâ appataro[14] vâ bhujjataro[14] vâ no duruhejjâ gamaṇâe. ‖13‖

137 se bhikkhû vâ 2 puvvâm eva tiricchasaṃpâtimaṃ nâvaṃ jâṇejjâ, jâṇittâ se ttam âyâe egaṃtam avakkamejjâ, 2 ttâ bhaṃḍagaṃ paḍilehejjâ,[15] 2 ttâ egao[16] bhoyaṇabhaṃḍagaṃ karejjâ, 2 ttâ sasîsovariyaṃ[17] kâyaṃ pâe pamajjejjâ, 2 ttâ sâgâraṃ bhattaṃ paccakkhâejjâ, 2 ttâ egaṃ pâyaṃ jale kiccâ, egaṃ pâyaṃ thale kiccâ, *tato* saṃjayâm eva nâvaṃ duruhejjâ. ‖14‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 nâvaṃ duruhamâṇe vâ no nâvâe purao duruhejjâ, no nâvâe aggao duruhejjâ, no nâvâe majjhato[17]
138 duruhejjâ, no vâhâo pagijjhiya 2 aṃguliyâe uddisiya[18] 2 oṇamiya 2 unnamiya 2 nijjhâejjâ. ‖15‖

s' evaṃ nâvâga*to* nâvâgayaṃ va*d*ejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! eyaṃ tumaṃ nâvaṃ ukkasâhi vâ vokkasâhi vâ khivâhi vâ rajjûe vâ gahâya âkasâhi.[19] no s' eyaṃ parinnaṃ pari*j*âṇejjâ,[20] tusiṇîo uvehejjâ. ‖16‖

se ṇaṃ paro nâvâgato nâvâgayaṃ vaejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! no saṃcâesi tumaṃ nâvaṃ ukkasittae vâ vokkasittae vâ khivittae vâ rajjuyâe vâ gahâya âkasittae; âhara etaṃ nâvâe rajjuyaṃ, sayaṃ ceva ṇaṃ vayaṃ nâvaṃ ukkasissâmo vâ *jâva* rajjuyâe gahâya âkasissâmo, no s' eyaṃ parinnaṃ parijâṇejjâ, tusiṇîo uvehejjâ. ‖17‖

se ṇaṃ paro nâvâgao nâvâgayaṃ vaejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ!

[9] A °yâsu. [10] B °âe. [11] B asaṃjae. [12] A uggahejjâ. [13] B ogâhejjâ. [14] B °re. [15] B paḍigâhejjâ. [16] MSS. egâ. [17] B °ovari. [17] A majjhâ. [18] A uvadaṃsiya. [19] B rajjuyâi vâ jâva rajjûe vâ gahâya âkasissâmo. A âgasâhi, i. marg. jâva rajjûe vâ gahâyṛ âgasissâmo. [20] B jâṇejjâ.

saṃcâesi taṃ tumaṃ nâvaṃ âlitteṇa vâ pîḍheṇa[21] vâ vaṃseṇa vâ valaeṇa vâ avallaeṇa vâ vâhehi. no s' etaṃ parinnaṃ parijâṇejjâ, tusiṇîo uvehejjâ. ‖18‖

se ṇaṃ paro nâvâgato nâvâgataṃ vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! etaṃ tâ tumaṃ nâvâe udayaṃ hattheṇa vâ pâeṇa 139
vâ matteṇa vâ paḍiggaheṇa vâ nâvâussiṃcaeṇa vâ ussiṃcâhi. no s' etaṃ etc. ‖19‖

se ṇaṃ paro nâvâgato nâvâgataṃ vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! etaṃ tâ tumaṃ nâvâe uttiṃgaṃ hattheṇa vâ pâeṇa[22] vâ bâhuṇâ vâ ûruṇâ vâ udareṇa vâ sîseṇa vâ kâeṇa vâ nâvâussiṃcaeṇa vâ celeṇa vâ maṭṭiyâe vâ kusapattaeṇa vâ kuruviṃdeṇa vâ pihehi. no s' etaṃ etc. ‖20‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 nâvâe uttiṃgeṇa udayaṃ âsavamâṇaṃ pehâe uvaruvariṃ nâvaṃ kajjalâvemâṇaṃ pehâe, no paraṃ uvasaṃkamittu evaṃ bûyâ: âusaṃto gâhâvaî! eyaṃ te nâvâe udayaṃ uttiṃgeṇa âsavati, uvaruvari vâ[3] nâvâ kajjalâveti. etappagâraṃ maṇaṃ vâ vaiṃ[23] vâ no parato kaṭṭu viharejjâ; appussue abahilese egaṃtigeṇa appâṇaṃ viosejja[24] samâhîe, tato saṃjayâm eva nâvâsaṃtârime udae ahâriyaṃ rîejjâ. 140

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ‖21‖**1**‖

paḍhamo uddesao.

se ṇaṃ paro nâvâgato nâvâgayaṃ vaejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! eyaṃ tâ tumaṃ chattayaṃ vâ *jâva* cammachedaṇagaṃ vâ gĕṇhâhi, etâṇi tumaṃ virûvarûvâṇi satthajâyâṇi dhârehi, eyaṃ tâ tumaṃ dâragaṃ vâ dârigaṃ vâ pajjehi. no se taṃ parinnaṃ parijâṇejjâ, tusiṇîo uvehejjâ. ‖1‖

se ṇaṃ paro nâvâgato nâvâgayaṃ vaejjâ: âusaṃto! esa ṇaṃ samaṇe bhaṃḍabhârie bhavati, se ṇaṃ bâhâe gahâya 141
nâvâo udagaṃsi pakkhivaha. etappagâraṃ nigghosaṃ soccâ nisamma se ya cîvaradhârî siyâ, khippâm eva cîvarâṇi uvveḍhejja vâ nivveḍhejja[1] vâ upphesaṃ vâ karejjâ.[2] ‖2‖
aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: abhikaṃtakûrakammâ khalu bâlâ bâhâhiṃ gahâya nâvâo udagaṃsi pakkhivejjâ; se puvvâm eva vadejjâ: âusaṃto gâhâvatî! mâ m' etto bâhâe gahâya

[21] B pîḍhaeṇa vâ. [22] A pâdeṇa. [23] A vaiṃ, B vâyaṃ. [24] C viposejja.
[1] B niveḍejja, A veḍhejja. [2] Com. upposaṃ vâ kujjâ.

nâvâto udagaṃsi pakkhivaha; sayaṃ ceva ṇaṃ nâvâo uda-
142 gaṃsi ogâhissâmi.[3] se ṇ' evaṃ vadaṃtaṃ paro sahasâ balasâ[4] bâhâhiṃ gahâya udagaṃsi pakkhivejjâ, taṃ no sumaṇe siyâ, no dummaṇe siyâ, no uccâvayaṃ maṇaṃ niyacchejjâ, no tesiṃ bâlâṇaṃ ghâtâe bahâe[5] samuṭṭhejjâ, appussue *jâva* samâhîe, tato saṃjayâm eva udagaṃsi pavejjâ. ‖3‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 udagaṃsi pavamâṇe no hattheṇa hatthaṃ, pâeṇa pâyaṃ, kâeṇa kâyaṃ âsâdejjâ. se aṇâsâdae aṇâsâ*da*-mîṇe[6] tato saṃjayâm eva pavejjâ. ‖4‖

143 se bhikkhû vâ 2 udagaṃsi pavamâṇe no omagganimaggiyaṃ[7] karejjâ, mâ m' eyaṃ udagaṃ kaṇṇesu vâ acchîsu vâ nakkaṃsi vâ muhaṃsi vâ pariyâvajjejjâ, tato saṃjayâm eva uda*g*aṃsi pavejjâ. ‖5‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 udagaṃsi pavamâṇe dovvaliyaṃ pâuṇejjâ, khippâm eva uvahiṃ vigiṃcejja[8] vâ visohejja vâ, no ceva ṇaṃ sâtijjejjâ. aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: pârae siyâ udagâo tîraṃ pâuṇittae, tato saṃjayâm eva udaulleṇa vâ sasiṇiddheṇa vâ kâeṇa udagatîre ciṭṭhejjâ. ‖6‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 udaullaṃ vâ sasiṇiddhaṃ vâ kâyaṃ no âmajjejja vâ pamajjejja vâ saṃlihejja vâ nillihejja vâ uvvalejja vâ uvvaṭṭejja vâ âyâvejja vâ payâvejja vâ. aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: vigatodae me kâe, vôcchinnasiṇehe, tahappagâraṃ kâyaṃ âmajjejja vâ *jâva* payâvejja vâ, tato saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[9] ‖7‖

144 se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe no parehiṃ saddhiṃ parijaviya gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ[9]; tato saṃjayâm eva gâmaṇugâmaṃ dûijjejja.[9] ‖8‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe[9] aṃtarâ se jaṃghâsaṃtârime udae siyâ, se puvvâm eva sasîsovariyaṃ kâyaṃ pâ*de* pamajjejjâ, se puvvâm eva pamajjittâ *jâva* egaṃ pâdaṃ jale kiccâ, egaṃ pâdaṃ thale kiccâ, tato saṃjayâm eva jaṃghâsaṃtârime udae ahâriyaṃ[10] rîejjâ. ‖9‖

145 se bhikkhû vâ 2 jaṃghâsaṃtârime udae ahâriyaṃ[10] rîyamâṇe no hattheṇa hatthaṃ *jâva*[11] aṇâsâdamîṇe, tato saṃjayâm eva jaṃghâsaṃtârime udae a*h*âriyaṃ[10] rîejjâ. ‖10‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 jaṃghâsaṃtârime udae ahâriyaṃ[10]

[3] B uggâhissâmi. [4] B palasâ. [5] B ghâtae vâhâe. [6] A °mâṇe. [7] B °mugg°, A °ayaṃ. [8] A vik°. [9] B dûti°. [10] B âhârîyaṃ. [11] A full phrase.

rîyamâṇe no sâyâvaḍiyâe[12] no paridâhapaḍiyâe mahatimahâlayaṃsi udagaṃsi kâyaṃ viosejjâ, *taʻo* etc. aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: pârae siyâ udagâo tîraṃ pâuṇittae, tao saṃjayâm eva 146
udaulleṇa vâ sasiṇiddheṇa vâ kâeṇa udagatîre cittheijjâ. ‖11‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 udaullaṃ vâ kâyaṃ sasiṇiddhaṃ vâ kâyaṃ no âmajjejja vâ pamajjejja[13] vâ.[13] aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: vigatodae me kâe vocchinnasiṇehe; tahappagâraṃ kâyaṃ âmajjejja vâ *jâva*[14] payâvejja[14] vâ,[14] tato saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[9] ‖12‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe no maṭṭiyâgaehiṃ pâehiṃ hariyâṇi chiṃdiya 2 vikujjiya 2 viphâliya ummaggeṇa hariyavadhâe gacchejjâ, jam etaṃ[15] pâehiṃ maṭṭiyaṃ khippâm eva hariʻtâṇi avaharantu. mâtitthâṇaṃ saṃphâse, no evaṃ karejjâ. se puvvaṃ eva appahariyaṃ maggaṃ paḍilehejjâ, *taʻo* saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[9] ‖13‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe[9] aṃtarâ se vappâṇi vâ phalihâṇi vâ pâgârâṇi vâ toraṇâṇi vâ aggalâṇi vâ aggalapâsagâṇi vâ gaḍḍâo vâ darîo vâ, sati parakkame 147
saṃjayâm eva parakkamejjâ, no ujjuyaṃ gacchejjâ. ‖14‖

kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam eyaṃ; se tattha parakkamamâṇe payalejja vâ pavaḍejja vâ, se tattha payalemâṇe vâ pavaḍamâṇe vâ rukkhâṇi vâ gummâṇi vâ layâo vâ vallîo vâ taṇâṇi vâ gahaṇâṇi vâ hariyâṇi vâ avalaṃbiya 2 uttarejjâ. je tattha pâḍipahiyâ uvâgacchaṃti, te pâṇî jâejjâ; tao saṃjayam eva avalaṃbiya uttarejjâ, tao saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[9] ‖15‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe[9] aṃtarâ se javasâṇi vâ sagaḍâṇi vâ rahâṇi vâ sacakkâṇi vâ paracakkâṇi vâ seṇaṃ vâ virûvarûvaṃ saṃnivitthaṃ pehâe, sati parakkame saṃjayâm eva parakkamejjâ, no ujjuyaṃ gacchejjâ. se ṇaṃ paro seṇâgato[16] vadejjâ: âusaṃto! esa ṇaṃ samaṇe seṇâe abhiṇivâriyaṃ kare*ti*, se ṇaṃ vâhâe gahâya âgasaha! se ṇaṃ paro vâhâhiṃ gahâya âgasejjâ;[17] taṃ no sumaṇe siyâ *jâva* samâhîe, tao saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ 148
dûijjejjâ.[7] ‖16‖

[12] B sâya°. [13] B om., A i. marg. [14] om. [15] A jam eehiṃ. [16] A °gate. [17] B âkasijjâ.

aṃtarâ se pâḍipahiyâ uvâgacchejjâ, te ṇaṃ pâḍipahiyâ evaṃ vadejjâ: âusaṃtâ samaṇâ! kevatie se gâme vâ *jâva* râyahâṇiṃ vâ? kevatiyâ ettha âsâ hatthî gâmapiṃḍolagâ maṇussâ parivasaṃti? se bahubhatte bahuudae bahujaṇe[18] bahujavase? se appabhatte appaudae appajaṇe appajavase? eyappagârâṇi pasiṇâṇi puṭṭho no vâgarejjâ,[19] eyappagârâṇi pasiṇâṇi no pucchejjâ.[20]

149 eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ‖17‖2‖

biio uddesao.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe,[1] aṃtarâ se vappâṇi vâ phalihâṇi vâ pâgârâṇi vâ *jâva* darîo vâ kûḍâgârâṇi vâ pâsâdâṇi vâ nûmagihâṇi vâ rukkhagihâṇi vâ pavvayagihâṇi vâ rukkhaṃ vâ cetiyakaḍaṃ, thûbhaṃ vâ cetiyakaḍaṃ, âesaṇâṇi vâ *jâva* bhavaṇagihâṇi vâ, no bâhâo pagijjhiya 2 aṃguliyâe uddisiya 2 oṇamiya 2 unnamiya 2

150 nijjhâejjâ; taʻo saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[1] ‖1‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe,[1] aṃtarâ se kacchâṇi vâ daviyâṇi vâ nûmâṇi vâ valayâṇi vâ gahaṇâṇi vâ gahaṇaviduggâṇi vâ vaṇâṇi vâ pavvayâṇi vâ pavvaʻtaviduggâṇi vâ pavvatagihâṇi[2] vâ[2] agaḍâṇi vâ talâgâṇi vâ dahâṇi vâ vadîo vâ nâvîo vâ pŏkkharaṇîo vâ dîhiyâo vâ

151 guṃjâliyâo vâ sarâṇi vâ sarapaṃtiyâṇi vâ sarasarapaṃtiyâṇi vâ, no vâhâo pagijjhiya 2 *jâva* nijjhâejjâ. ‖2‖

kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam eyaṃ; je tattha migâ vâ pasû[3] vâ pakkhî vâ sarîsivâ vâ jalacarâ[4] vâ thalacarâ[4] vâ khahacarâ[4] vâ sattâ, te uttasejja vâ vittasejja vâ vâḍaṃ vâ saraṇaṃ vâ kaṃkhejjâ: vâreti me ayaṃ samaṇe. aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovaditṭhâ, 4 jaṃ no[5] bâhâo pagijjhiya 2 *jâva* nijjhâejjâ, tao saṃjayâm eva âyariovajjhâehiṃ saddhiṃ gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[1] ‖3‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 âyariovajjhâehiṃ saddhiṃ gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe[1] no âyariovajjhâyassa hattheṇa vâ hatthaṃ *jâva* aṇâsâyamîṇe, tao saṃjayâm eva âyariovajjhâehiṃ *jâva* dûijjejjâ. ‖4‖

[18] A °jâṇe. [19] Calc. âikkhejjâ. [20] B reads: e. p. no pucchejjâ, e. p. puṭṭho vâ apuṭṭho vâ no vâgarejjâ.

[1] B dûti°. [2] B om. [3] B pasuyâ. [4] A °raṃ. [5] A janno.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 âyariovajjhâehiṃ saddhiṃ gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe,[1] aṃtarâ se pâḍipahiyâ[6] uvâgacchejjâ, te ṇaṃ pâḍipahiyâ[6] evaṃ vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! ke tubbhe,[7] kao vâ eha, kahiṃ vâ gacchihi/a? je tattha âyarie vâ uvajjhâe vâ, se bhâsejja vâ viyâgarejja vâ; âyariovajjhâyassa bhâsamâ- 152
ṇassa vâ viyâgaremâṇassa vâ no aṃtarâ bhâsaṃ karejjâ; tao a/târâtiṇiyâe[8] dûijjejjâ.[1] ‖5‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 ahârâtiṇiyaṃ[9] gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe, no râ/iṇiyassa hattheṇa hatthaṃ *jâva* aṇâsâyamâṇe, tao saṃjayâm eva ahârâ/iṇiyaṃ[10] gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[1] ‖6‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 ahârâtiṇiyaṃ dûijjamâṇe, aṃtarâ se pâḍipahiyâ uvâgacchejjâ, te ṇaṃ pâḍipa/iyâ evaṃ vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! ke tubbhe? je tattha savvarâtiṇie, se bhâsejja vâ 2, râtiṇiyassa bhâsamâṇassa viyâgaremâṇassa no aṃtarâ bhâsaṃ bhâsejjâ, tato saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[1] ‖7‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe,[1] aṃtarâ se pâḍipahiyâ uvâgacchejjâ, te ṇaṃ pâḍipahiyâ evaṃ vadejjâ:[11] âusaṃto samaṇâ! aviyâiṃ etto paḍipahe pâsaha, taṃ jahâ: maṇussaṃ vâ goṇaṃ vâ mahisaṃ vâ pasuṃ[12] vâ pakkhiṃ vâ sirîsivaṃ va jalayaraṃ vâ, âikkhaha, daṃseha! taṃ no 153
âikkhejjâ, no daṃsejjâ; no tassa taṃ parinnaṃ parijâṇejjâ, tusiṇîe uvehejjâ, jâṇaṃ vâ no jâṇaṃ ti vadejjâ, tao saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[1] ‖8‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 8) . . . paḍipahe pâsaha: udagapasûyâṇi kaṃdâṇi vâ mûlâṇi vâ tayâ pattâ pupphâ phalâ bîyâ, udagaṃ vâ saṃnihiyaṃ agaṇiṃ vâ saṃnikkhittaṃ? 154
sesaṃ taṃ ceva. âikkhaha *jâva* dûijjejjâ.[1] ‖9‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 8) . . . paḍipahe pâsaha: javasâṇi vâ *jâva* virûvarûvaṃ saṃniviṭṭhaṃ se âikkhaha *jâva* dûijjejjâ.[1] ‖10‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 8) . . . âusaṃto samaṇâ! kevatie etto gâme vâ *jâva* râyahâṇiṃ vâ? se âikkhaha *jâva* dûijjejjâ.[1] ‖11‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 8) . . . âusaṃto samaṇâ! kevatie

[6] A paḍi°, B °bahiyâ. [7] A tujjhe. [8] A âhâ°, B °ṇie. [9] A âhâ°. [10] A âhârâtiṇiyâe. [11] B vayâsî. [12] A pasû. [13] B om.

etto gâmassa vâ nagarassa vâ *jâva* râyahâṇîe vâ magge? se âikkhaha *tah'eva jâva* dûijjejjâ.[1] ‖12‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe, aṃtarâ se goṇaṃ viyâlaṃ paḍipa*h*e pehâe *jâva* cittavillaḍaṃ[14] viyâlaṃ paḍipa*h*e pehâe, no tesiṃ bhîto[15] ummaggeṇaṃ gacchejjâ, no maggâo maggaṃ saṃkamejjâ, no gahaṇaṃ vâ vaṇaṃ vâ
155 duggaṃ vâ aṇupavisejjâ, no rukkhaṃsi duruhejjâ, no mahatimahâlayaṃsi udagaṃsi kâyaṃ viosejjâ, no vâḍaṃ vâ saraṇaṃ vâ seṇaṃ vâ satthaṃ vâ kaṃkhejjâ, appussue *jâva* samâhîe, tato saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[1] ‖13‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe,[1] aṃtarâ se vihaṃ siyâ, se jjaṃ puṇa vihaṃ jâṇejjâ: imaṃsi khalu vihaṃsi bahave âmosagâ uvagaraṇapaḍiyâe[16] saṃpiṃḍiyâ[17] gacchejjâ, no tesiṃ bhîo ummaggaṃ *ceva jâva* samâhîe, tato saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[1] ‖14‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe, aṃtarâ se âmosagâ gacchejjâ, te ṇaṃ âmosagâ evaṃ vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! âhara[18] eyaṃ vatthaṃ vâ 4, dehi, vikkhivâhi! taṃ no se[2] dejjâ, nikkhivejjâ; no vaṃdiya 2 jâejjâ, no aṃjaliṃ kaṭṭu jâejjâ, no kaluṇapaḍiyâe jâejjâ, dhammiyâe jâyaṇâe[19] jâejjâ tusiṇîyabhâveṇa vâ. ‖15‖

te ṇaṃ âmosagâ sayaṃ karaṇijjaṃ ti kaṭṭu akkosaṃti vâ *jâva* uddaveṃti vâ vatthaṃ vâ 4 acchiṃdejja vâ *jâva*
156 pariṭṭhavejja vâ, taṃ no gâmasaṃsâriyaṃ kujjâ, no râyasaṃsâriyaṃ kujjâ, no paraṃ uvasaṃkamittu bûyâ: âusaṃto gâhâvaî! ete khalu me âmosagâ uvagaraṇapaḍiyâe sayaṃ karaṇijjaṃ ti kaṭṭu akkosaṃti vâ *jâva* pariṭṭhaveṃti vâ. etappagâraṃ maṇaṃ vâ vaiṃ vâ no pura*to* kaṭṭu viharejjâ; appussue *jâva* samâhîe, tato saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[1]

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ‖16‖**3**‖

157 taio uddesao.

iriyâ samattâ.

taiyam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

[14] A cittacillaya, B °villaḍaṃ. [15] B bhitto. [16] MSS. uvakaraṇa. [17] A om. [18] MSS. âhâra. [19] B jay°.

CAUTTHAM AJJHAYAṆAṂ.

BHÂSÂJÂYÂ.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 vaiyâyârâiṃ soccâ nisamma imâiṃ aṇâyârâiṃ aṇâyariyapuvvâiṃ jâṇejjâ: je kohâ vâ vâyaṃ viuṃjaṃti, je mâṇâ vâ, je[1] mâyâe vâ, je lobhâ vâ vâyaṃ viuṃjaṃti, jâṇa*to* vâ pharusaṃ vada*ṃ*ti, ajâṇa*to* vâ pharusaṃ va*da*ṃti; savvam etaṃ sâvajjaṃ vajjejjâ; vivegam âyâe dhuvaṃ ce'daṃ jâṇejjâ adhuvaṃ vâ. ‖1‖

asaṇaṃ vâ 4 labhiya no labhiya, bhuṃjiya no bhuṃjiya, 159
aduvâ âgate[2] aduvâ no âgate,[2] aduvâ eti aduvâ no eti, aduvâ ehiti aduvâ no ehiti, tattha[3] vi âgate[2] tattha[3] vi no âgate,[2] tattha[4] vi eti tattha[4] vi no eti, tattha[4] vi ehiti tattha vi no ehiti. ‖2‖

aṇuvîi niṭṭhâbhâsîsami*tâe* saṃjae bhâsaṃ bhâsejja, taṃ jahâ: egavayaṇaṃ duvayaṇaṃ bahuvayaṇaṃ itthîvayaṇaṃ purisavayaṇaṃ napuṃsagavayaṇaṃ ajjhatthavayaṇaṃ uvaṇîyavayaṇaṃ avaṇîyavayaṇaṃ uvaṇîyaavaṇîyavayaṇaṃ avaṇîyauvaṇîyavayaṇaṃ tîyavayaṇaṃ paḍuppannavayaṇaṃ aṇâga- 161
tavayaṇaṃ paccakkhavayaṇaṃ parokkhavayaṇaṃ. se egavayaṇaṃ va*di*ssâmi, egavayaṇaṃ vaejjâ, *jâva* parokkhavayaṇaṃ vadissâmi, parokkhavayaṇaṃ vadejjâ. itthî v' esaṃ purisa v' esaṃ napuṃsaga v'esaṃ, evaṃ vâ c'eyaṃ annahâ vâ c' eyaṃ, aṇuvîi niṭṭhâbhâsî samiyâe saṃjae bhâsaṃ bhâsejjâ. ‖3‖

icc eyâiṃ âya*tâ*ṇâiṃ uvâtikamma aha bhikkhû jâṇejjâ cattâri bhâsâjâyâiṃ, taṃ jahâ: saccam egaṃ paḍhamaṃ bhâsâjâyaṃ, bîyaṃ mosaṃ, taiyaṃ saccâmosaṃ, jaṃ n'eva 162
saccaṃ n'eva mosaṃ n'eva saccâmosaṃ asaccâmosaṃ taṃ cauttha*ṃ* bhâsâjâtaṃ, se bemi. je ya atîtâ, je ya paḍuppannâ, je ya aṇâga*tâ* arahaṃtâ bhagavaṃtâ,[5] savva te eyâṇi cattâri bhâsâjâyâiṃ bhâsiṃsu vâ bhâsaṃti vâ bhâsissaṃti vâ, pannaviṃsu vâ 3, savvâiṃ ca ṇaṃ eyâṇi acittâṇi vaṇṇamaṃtâṇi

[1] B om. [2] B âgato. [3] B ettha. [4] BC ettha. [5] A °to.

gaṃdhamaṃtâṇi rasamaṃtâṇi[6] phâsamaṃtâṇi[6] caovacaitâiṃ vippariṇâmadhammâiṃ[7] bhavaṃtî 'ti samakkhâtâiṃ. ||4||

163 se bhikkhû vâ 2 puvvaṃ bhâsâ abhâsâ, bhâsijjamâṇî bhâsâ bhâsâ, bhâsâsamayavitikkaṃtâ[8] bhâsiyâ bhâsâ abhâsâ. ||5||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 jâyabhâsâ saccâ, jâyabhâsâ mosâ, jâyabhâsâ saccâmosâ; tahappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ sâvajjaṃ sakiriyaṃ kakkasaṃ sakaḍuyaṃ niṭṭhuraṃ pharusaṃ aṇhayakariṃ chedakariṃ bhedakariṃ paritâvaṇakariṃ uddavaṇakariṃ bhûtovaghâtiyaṃ abhikaṃkha no bhâsaṃ[1] bhâsejjâ. ||6||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 jâyabhâsâ suhumâ, jâyabhâsâ asaccâmosâ,

164 tahappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ asâvajjaṃ akiriyaṃ *jâva* abhûtovaghâtiyaṃ abhikaṃkha bhâsaṃ bhâsejjâ. ||7||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 pumaṃ âmaṃtemâṇe âmaṃtite vâ apaḍisuṇemâṇe no evaṃ vadejjâ: hole ti[9] vâ, ghole ti[9] vâ, vasule[10] ti[9] vâ, kupakkhe ti[9] vâ, ghaḍadâse ti[9] vâ, sâṇe ti[9] vâ, teṇe ti[9] vâ, cârie[11] tti[9] vâ, mâî ti vâ, musâvâdî ti vâ, iti yâiṃ tumâiṃ ti yâiṃ[1] te jaṇagâ; etappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ sâvajjaṃ *jâva* abhikaṃkha no bhâsejjâ. ||8||

se bhikkhû vâ pumaṃ âmaṃtemâṇe âmaṃtite vâ apaḍi-

165 suṇemâṇe[12] evaṃ vadejjâ: amuge *ti* vâ, âuso ti vâ, âusaṃtâro ti vâ, sâvage[13] ti vâ, uvâsage ti vâ, dhammie ti vâ, dhammappie ti vâ, eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ asâvajjaṃ *jâva* abhûtovaghâtiyaṃ abhikaṃkha bhâsejjâ. ||9||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 itthiṃ âmaṃtemâṇe âmaṃtite vâ apaḍisuṇemâṇî[14] no evaṃ vadejjâ: holî ti vâ, gholî ti vâ; *itthigameṇaṃ netavvaṃ.* ||10||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 itthiṃ[15] âmaṃtemâṇe âmaṃtite vâ apaḍisuṇemâṇî evaṃ vadejjâ: âuso ti vâ, bhaginî ti vâ, bhotî ti vâ, bhagavatî ti vâ, sâvige ti vâ, uvâsie ti vâ, dhammie ti vâ, dhammappie ti vâ, eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ asâvajjaṃ *jâva* abhikaṃkha bhâsejjâ. ||11||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 no evaṃ vadejjâ: nabhedeve[16] ti vâ, gajjadeve ti vâ, vijjudeve ti vâ, pavuṭṭhadeve ti vâ, paḍatu vâ vâsaṃ mâ vâ paḍatu, nippajjatu vâ sâsaṃ mâ vâ nippajjatu, vibhâvau[17] vâ rayaṇî mâ vâ vibhâvau,[17] udeu[18] vâ sûrie mâ

[6] A °vaṃtâṇi. [7] A vivihadhammâiṃ. [8] B °vîikkaṃtaṃ ca ṇaṃ. [9] B tti. [10] B °li. [11] A core. [12] MSS. ss. [13] MSS. sâvako. [14] A °mîṇe. [15] A itthiyaṃ, B itthî. [16] A nabhaṃ, C nabho. [17] B vibhâtu, C vibhâyatu. [18] A uveu, B udao, C udau.

vâ udeu,[19] se vâ râyâ jayaṭu mâ vâ jayaṭu, no etappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ bhâsejjâ. ‖12‖ 166

pannavaṃ se bhikkhû vâ 2 aṃtalikkhe ti vâ, gujjhâṇucarie ti vâ, sammucchie ti vâ, nivaie vâ paoe vadejja vâ: vuṭṭhavalâhage[20] tti.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ‖13‖1‖

paḍhamo uddesao.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 jahâ v' egaiyâiṃ rûvâiṃ pâsejjâ, tahâ vi tâiṃ no evaṃ vadejjâ, taṃ jahâ: gaṃḍî gaṃḍî ti vâ, kuṭṭhî 2 ti vâ *jâva* mahumehiṇi tti[1] vâ hatthacchinne hatthacchinne ti vâ; *evaṃ* pâda nakka kaṇṇa utthâ; je yâv' anne tahappagârâ eyappagârâhiṃ[2] bhâsâhiṃ buiyâ[3] buiyâ[3] kuppaṃti 167 mâṇavâ, te yâvi tahappagârâ eyappagârâhiṃ[4] bhâsâhiṃ abhikaṃkha no bhâsejjâ.[5] ‖1‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 jahâ v' egaiyâiṃ rûvâiṃ pâsejjâ, tahâ vi evaṃ vadejjâ: oyaṃsî oyaṃsî ti vâ, teyaṃsî 2 ti vâ,[6] abhirûvaṃ 2, paḍirûvaṃ 2, pâsâdiyaṃ 2, darisaṇijjaṃ darisiṇîe ti vâ, je yâv' anne tahappagârâ eyappagârâhiṃ bhâsâhiṃ buiyâ[3] 2 no kuppaṃti mâṇavâ, te yâvi tahappagârâ eyappagarâhiṃ bhâsâhiṃ abhikaṃkha bhâsaṃ bhâsejjâ. tahappa- 168 gâraṃ bhâsaṃ asâvajjaṃ *jâva* bhâsejjâ. ‖2‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 jahâ v' egatiyâiṃ rûvâiṃ pâsejjâ, taṃ jahâ: vappâṇi vâ *jâva* bhavaṇagihâṇi vâ, tahâ vi tâiṃ no evaṃ vadejjâ: sukaḍe vâ, suṭṭhu kaḍe *ti* vâ, sâhukallâṇaṃ ti vâ karaṇijje[7] i vâ. eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ sâvajjaṃ *jâva* no bhâsejjâ. ‖3‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 3) . . . tahâ vi tâiṃ evaṃ vadejjâ, taṃ jahâ: âraṃbhakaḍe ti vâ, sâvajjakaḍe ti vâ, payattakaḍe ti vâ, pâsâdiyaṃ pâsâdie ti vâ, darisaṇîyaṃ 2, abhirûvaṃ 2, paḍirûvaṃ 2, eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ asâvajjaṃ *jâva* bhâsejjâ. ‖4‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 asaṇaṃ vâ 2 uvakkhaḍiyaṃ[8] pehâe, tahâ vi taṃ no evaṃ vadejjâ, taṃ jahâ: sukaḍe ti vâ, suṭṭhu kaḍe ti vâ, sâhukaḍe ti vâ, kallâṇe ti vâ, karaṇijje ti vâ, eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ sâvajjaṃ *jâva* no bhâsejjâ. ‖5‖

[19] MSS. 2 [20] B °go.

[1] B °mehî ti. [2] B taha°. [3] A bûtiyâ. [4] B taha°, A etaha°. [5] B adds tahappagâraṃ asâvajjaṃ jâva bhâsejjâ. [6] B vaccaṃsî ti vâ. [7] B jjâ. [8] A kh.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 asaṇaṃ vâ 4 uvakkhaḍiyaṃ[8] pehâe evaṃ vadejjâ, taṃ jahâ: âraṃbhakaḍe ti vâ sâvajjakaḍe ti vâ, 169 payattakaḍe ti vâ, bhaddayaṃ bhaddae ti vâ, ûsaḍhaṃ 2, rasiyaṃ 2, maṇunnaṃ 2, eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ asâvajjaṃ *jâva* bhâsejjâ. ||6||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 maṇussaṃ vâ goṇaṃ vâ mahisaṃ vâ migaṃ vâ pasuṃ vâ pakkhiṃ[9] vâ sirîsivaṃ[10] vâ jalayaraṃ vâ, se[11] ttaṃ parivûḍhakâyaṃ pehâe, no evaṃ vadejjâ: thulle ti vâ, pametile[12] ti vâ, vaṭṭe ti vâ, vajjhe ti vâ, pâime[13] ti vâ. eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ sâvajjaṃ *jâva* no bhâsejjâ. ||7||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 maṇussaṃ vâ *jâva* jalayaraṃ vâ, se ttaṃ parivûḍhakâyaṃ pehâe evaṃ vadejjâ: parivûḍhakâe ti vâ, 170 uvacittakâe ti vâ, thirasaṃghayaṇe[14] ti vâ, cittamaṃsasoṇie ti vâ, paḍipuṇṇaiṃdie ti vâ; eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ asâvajjaṃ *jâva* bhâsejjâ. ||8||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 virûvarûvâo gâo pehâe no evaṃ vadejjâ, taṃ jahâ: dojjhâ ti vâ, dammâ ti vâ, gorahâ ti vâ, vâhimâ ti vâ, rahajoggâ ti vâ; eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ sâvajjaṃ *jâva* no bhâsejjâ. ||9||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 virûvarûvâo gâo pehâe evaṃ vadejjâ, taṃ jahâ: juvaṃ gave ti vâ, dheṇû ti vâ, rasavatî ti vâ, hasse ti vâ, mahallae ti vâ, mahavvae[15] ti[15] vâ,[15] saṃvahaṇe[16] ti vâ, eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ asâvajjaṃ *jâva* bhâsejjâ. ||10||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 tah'eva gaṃtum[17] ujjâṇâiṃ pavva*ta*âṇi[18] vaṇâṇi vâ rukkhâ mahallâ pehâe no evaṃ vadejjâ: pâsâyajoggâ ti vâ, toraṇajoggâ ti vâ, gihajoggâ ti vâ, phalihajoggâ ti vâ, aggalajoggâ ti vâ, nâvâjoggâ ti vâ, udagajoggâ ti vâ[19] doṇî-pîḍha-caṃgavera-naṃgalakuliya-jaṃta-laṭṭhî-nâbhigaṃḍî-âsaṇa-sayaṇa-jâṇa-uvassaya-joggâ ti vâ; eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ sâvajjaṃ *jâva* no bhâsejjâ. ||11||

171 se bhikkhû vâ 2 tah' eva gaṃtum ujjâṇâiṃ pavva*ta*âṇi vaṇûṇi vâ rukkhâ mahallâ pehâe evaṃ vadejjâ, taṃ jahâ: jâtimaṃtâ ti vâ, dîhavaṭṭâ ti vâ, mahâlayâ ti vâ, payâtasâlâ ti vâ, viḍimasâlâ ti vâ, pâsâdiyâ ti vâ 4; eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ asâvajjaṃ *jâva* abhikaṃkha bhâsejjâ. ||12||

[8] B pakkhî. [10] A siri°. [11] B sa. [12] B pamedale. [13] A pâyame, B pâdame. [14] A para°. [15] A om. [16] A °vâh°. [17] B gaṃt'. [18] A pavvayâiṃ. [19] A aggalanâvâudaga.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 bahusaṃbhûtâ vaṇaphalâ pehâe no evaṃ vadejjâ, taṃ jahâ: pakkâ ti vâ, pâtakhajjâ ti vâ, velociyâ[20] ti vâ, ṭâlâ ti vâ, pehâ ti vâ; eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ sâvajjaṃ *jâva* no vadejjâ. ‖13‖ se bhikkhû vâ 2 bahusaṃbhûtâ vaṇaphalâ pehâe[21] evaṃ vadejjâ, taṃ jahâ: asaṃthaḍâ ti vâ, 172
bahunivaṭṭimaphalâ ti vâ, bahusaṃbhûyâ ti vâ, bhûtarûvâ ti vâ; eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ asâvajjaṃ *jâva* bhâsejjâ. ‖14‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 bahusaṃbhûyâo osahîo pehâe tahâ[15] vi tâo[15] no evaṃ vadejjâ, taṃ jahâ: pakkâ ti vâ, nîliyâ ti vâ, chavî ti vâ, lâimâ ti vâ, bhajjimâ ti vâ, bahukhajjimâ ti vâ; eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ sâvajjaṃ *jâva* no bhâsejjâ. ‖15‖ se bhikkhû vâ 2 bahusaṃbhûyâo osahîo pehâe tahâ[15] vi tâo[15] evaṃ vadejjâ, taṃ jahâ: rûḍhâ ti vâ, bahusaṃbhûtâ ti vâ, 173
thirâ ti vâ, ûsaḍhâ ti vâ, gabbhiyâ ti vâ, pasûtâ ti vâ, sasârâ ti vâ, eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ asâvajjaṃ *jâva* bhâsejjâ. ‖16‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, jahâ v' egatiyâiṃ saddâiṃ suṇejjâ, tahâ vi tâiṃ[22] no evaṃ vadejjâ, taṃ jahâ: susadde ti vâ 2, eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ sâvajjaṃ *jâva* no bhâsejjâ; tahâ vi tâiṃ evaṃ vadejjâ, taṃ jahâ: susaddaṃ susadde ti vâ, dusaddaṃ[15] dusadde[15] ti vâ;[15] eyappagâraṃ bhâsaṃ asâvajjaṃ *jâva* bhâsejjâ. ‖17‖ *evaṃ* rûvaiṃ: kaṇhe ti vâ 5; gaṃdhâiṃ: subbhigaṃdhe ti vâ 2; rasâiṃ: tittâṇi vâ 5; phâsâiṃ: kakkhaḍâṇi vâ. ‖18‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 vaṃtâ kohaṃ ca mâṇaṃ ca mâyaṃ ca lobhaṃ ca aṇuvîi niṭṭhâbhâsî nisammabhâsî aturiyabhâsî vivegabhâsî samiyâe saṃjate bhâsaṃ bhâsejjâ.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ‖19‖**2**‖

biio uddesao.

bhâsâjâyâ samattâ.

cauttham ajjhayaṇaṃ.

[20] A velotimâ, B velotîyâ, C velovigâ. [21] B adds tahâ vi. [22] B eyâiṃ.

PAṂCAMAM AJJHAYAṆAṂ.

VATTHESAṆÂ.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikaṃkhejjâ vatthaṃ esittae, se jjaṃ puṇa vatthaṃ evaṃ jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ; jaṃgiyaṃ vâ bhaṃgiyaṃ vâ sâṇayaṃ vâ pottagaṃ vâ khomiyaṃ vâ tûlakaḍaṃ vâ,
175 tahappagâraṃ vatthaṃ; je niggaṃthe taruṇe juvaṃ balavaṃ appâyaṃke thirasaṃghayaṇe, se egaṃ vatthaṃ dhârejjâ, no bitiyaṃ; jâ niggaṃthî, sâ cattâri saṃghâḍîo dhârejjâ: egaṃ duhatthavitthâraṃ, do tihatthavitthârâo, egaṃ cauhatthavitthâraṃ. tahappagârehiṃ[1] vatthehiṃ asaṃvijjamâṇehiṃ aha pacchâ egam egaṃ saṃsîvejjâ. ‖1‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 paraṃ addhajoyaṇamerâe vatthapaḍiyâe no abhisaṃdhârejjâ gamaṇâe. se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ
176 puṇa vatthaṃ jâṇejjâ: assiṃ paḍiyâe egaṃ sahammiyaṃ sammuddissa pâṇehiṃ *jahâ piṃḍesaṇâe*[2] *bhâṇiyavvaṃ*;[3] evaṃ bahave sâhammiyâ, egaṃ sâhammiṇiṃ, bahave sâhammiṇîo, bahave samaṇamâhaṇa; *tah' eva* purisaṃtarakaḍaṃ *jahâ piṃḍesaṇâe*. ‖2‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa vatthaṃ jâṇejjâ: assaṃjae bhikkhupaḍiyâe kîtaṃ vâ dhoyaṃ vâ rattaṃ vâ ghaṭṭhaṃ[3] vâ maṭṭhaṃ vâ sammaṭṭhaṃ vâ saṃpadhûvitaṃ vâ, tahappagâraṃ vatthaṃ apurisaṃtarakaḍaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: purisaṃtarakaḍaṃ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. ‖3‖

177 se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjâiṃ puṇa vatthâiṃ jâṇejjâ: virûvarûvâiṃ mahaddhaṇamollâiṃ, taṃ jahâ: âiṇâṇi[4] vâ sahiṇâṇi[5] vâ sahiṇakallâṇi vâ âyâṇi vâ kâyagâṇi vâ khomiyâṇi vâ dugullâṇi vâ paṭṭâṇi vâ malayâṇi vâ pattuṇṇâṇi vâ aṃsuyâṇi vâ cîṇaṃsuyâṇi vâ desaragâṇi vâ amilâṇi vâ gajjalâṇi vâ vâ phâliyâṇi[6] vâ kâyahâṇi[7] vâ[3] kaṃbalagâṇi vâ pâvarâṇi

[1] AC eehiṃ. [2] cf. II. 1. 1 §§ 11, etc. [3] A om. [4] A âtiṇ°, B âyiṇagâṇi. [5] B sâh°. [6] B phal°. [7] B koy°, A om.

vâ annataraṇi vâ tahappagârâiṃ vatthâiṃ mahaddhaṇamollâiṃ lâbhe saṃte no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖4‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjâiṃ puṇa âîṇapâuraṇâṇi vatthâṇi jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ: uddâṇi vâ pesâṇi vâ pesalesâṇi vâ kiṇhamigâîṇagâṇi[8] vâ nîlamigâîṇagâṇi[8] vâ goramigâîṇagâṇi[8] vâ kaṇagâṇi vâ kaṇagakaṃtâṇi vâ kaṇagapaṭṭâṇi vâ kaṇagakhaiyâṇi vâ kaṇagaphusiyâṇi vâ vagghâṇi vâ âbharaṇâṇi vâ âbharaṇacittâṇi vâ annataraṇi vâ tahappagârâiṃ âîṇapâuraṇâṇi[9] vatthâṇi lâbhe saṃte no paḍigâ- 178
hejjâ. ‖5‖

icc etâiṃ âyataṇâiṃ uvâtikamma aha bhikkhû jâṇejjâ cauhiṃ paḍimâhiṃ vatthaṃ esittae. tattha khalu paḍhamâ paḍimâ: se bhikkhû vâ 2 uddissiya vatthaṃ jâejjâ: jaṃgiyaṃ vâ bhaṃgiyaṃ vâ sâṇayaṃ vâ pottayaṃ vâ komiyaṃ vâ tûlakaḍaṃ vâ, tahappagâraṃ vatthaṃ sayaṃ vâ ṇaṃ jâejjâ, paro vâ se[10] dejjâ, phâsuyaṃ esaṇijjaṃ lâbhe saṃte *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. paḍhamâ paḍimâ. ‖6‖

ahâ 'varâ doccâ paḍimâ: se bhikkhû vâ 2 pehâe pehâe 179
vatthaṃ jâejjâ, gâhâvatî vâ *jâva* kammakarî vâ, se puvvâm eva âloejjâ: âuso tti vâ, bhagiṇî ti vâ, dâhisi me etto annataraṃ vatthaṃ? tahappagâraṃ vatthaṃ sayaṃ vâ ṇaṃ jâejjâ, paro vâ se dejjâ, phâsuyaṃ esaṇijjaṃ lâbhe saṃte paḍigâhejjâ. doccâ paḍimâ. ‖7‖

ahâ 'varâ taccâ paḍimâ: se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa vatthaṃ jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ: aṃtarijjagaṃ vâ uttarijjagaṃ vâ, tahappagâraṃ, etc. (cf. § 7) taccâ paḍimâ. ‖8‖ 180

ahâ 'varâ cauthâ paḍimâ: se bhikkhû vâ 2 ujjhiyadhammaṃ vatthaṃ jâejjâ, jaṃ c' anne bahave samaṇamâhaṇaatidhikivaṇavaṇîmagâ nâ 'vakaṃkhaṃti, tahappagâraṃ ujjhiyadhammiyaṃ vatthaṃ, etc. (cf. § 7). cauthâ paḍimâ. icc' etâṇaṃ cauṇhaṃ paḍimâṇaṃ *jahâ Piṃḍesaṇâe.* ‖9‖

siyâ ṇaṃ tâe esaṇâe esamâṇaṃ paro vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! ejjâhi tumaṃ mâseṇa vâ dasarâeṇa vâ paṃcarâeṇa vâ sue vâ suyarâ*e* vâ! to te vayaṃ, âuso! annataraṃ vatthaṃ dâhâmo. etappagâraṃ nigghosaṃ soccâ nisamma se puvvâm eva âloejja: âuso tti vâ, bhaiṇî ti vâ, no khalu me

[8] A °dîṇagâṇi, B °yîṇagâṇi. [9] A âdîṇa°. [10] B se vâ, A vâ ṇaṃ.

kappati *eta*ppagâre[11] saṃgâre[3] paḍisuṇettae; abhikaṃkhasi me dâuṃ,[12] iyâṇim eva dalayâhi! se ṇ' evaṃ vadaṃtaṃ paro vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! aṇugacchâhi! to te vayaṃ âuso annataraṃ vatthaṃ dâhâmo. se puvvâm eva âloejjâ:
181 no khalu me kappati saṃgâravayaṇe paḍisuṇettae, abhikaṃkhasi me dâuṃ, iyâṇim eva dalayâhi! se ṇ' evaṃ vadaṃtaṃ se ṇaṃ paro vadejjâ: âuso tti vâ, bha*gi*ṇî ti vâ, âhara eyaṃ vatthaṃ, samaṇassa dâhâmo;[13] aviyâiṃ vayaṃ pacchâ vi appaṇo sayaṭṭhâe pâṇâiṃ bhûtâiṃ jîvâiṃ sattâiṃ samârabbha[14] samuddissa *jâva* cetissâmo. etappagâraṃ nigghosaṃ soccâ nisamma tahappagâraṃ vatthaṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖10‖

siyâ ṇaṃ paro ṇettâ vaejjâ: âuso tti vâ, bhaiṇî ti vâ, âhara eyaṃ vatthaṃ siṇâṇeṇa[5] vâ âghaṃsittâ[16] vâ paghaṃsettâ vâ samaṇass' imaṃ dâsâmo. etappagâraṃ nigghosaṃ soccâ nisamma se puvvâm eva âloejjâ: âuso tti vâ, bhaiṇî ti vâ, mâ eyaṃ vatthaṃ siṇâṇeṇa vâ *jâva* paghaṃsâhi vâ. abhikaṃkhasi me dâuṃ, em eva dalayâhi! se s'evaṃ vayaṃtassa paro siṇâṇeṇa vâ *jâva* paghaṃsittâ dalaejjâ; tahappagâraṃ vatthaṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖11‖

se ṇaṃ paro ṇettâ vadejjâ: âuso tti vâ, bhaiṇî ti vâ,
182 âhara eyaṃ vatthaṃ sîodagaviyaḍeṇa vâ usiṇodagaviyaḍeṇa vâ ucchulejja vâ paccholejja[17] vâ; abhikaṃkhasi me dâ*tu*ṃ, *sesaṃ tah' eva jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖12‖

se ṇaṃ paro ṇettâ vadejjâ: âuso tti vâ, bhaiṇî ti vâ, âhara eyaṃ vatthaṃ, kaṃdâṇi vâ *jâva* hariyâṇi vâ visohettâ samaṇassa ṇaṃ dâsâmo. *eta*ppagâraṃ nigghosaṃ soccâ
183 nisamma *jâva* bhaiṇî ti vâ, mâ *eta*ṇi tumaṃ kaṃdâṇi vâ *jâva* visohehi! no khalu me kappati eyappagâre vatthe paḍigâhettae. se s' evaṃ vadaṃtaṃ paro kaṃdâṇi vâ *jâva* visohettâ dalaejjâ; tahappagâraṃ vatthaṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖13‖

se paro ṇettâ vatthaṃ nisarejjâ; se puvvâm eva âloejjâ: âuso tti vâ, bhaiṇî ti vâ, tumaṃ c' eva ṇaṃ saṃtiyaṃ vatthaṃ aṃto aṃteṇa paḍilehissâmi. kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam eyaṃ;

[11] A °raṃ. [12] A adds vâ. [13] A dâsâmo. [14] MSS. samâraṃbha. [15] AB siṇâṇe. [16] A âlabhittâ. [17] A pacchoejjâ, C uccholettâ vâ padhovettâ vâ.

vatthaṃteṇa[18] obaddhaṃ siyâ kuṃḍale vâ guṇe vâ hiraṇṇe vâ suvaṇṇe vâ maṇî vâ *jâva* rayaṇâvalî vâ pâṇe vâ bîe vâ harie vâ. aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovaditṭhâ 4 *jâva* puvvâm eva vatthaṃ aṃto aṃteṇo paḍilehejjâ. ‖14‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa vatthaṃ jâṇejjâ: saaṃḍaṃ *jâva* saṃtâṇaṃ vâ, tahappagâraṃ vatthaṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa vatthaṃ jâṇejjâ: appaṃḍaṃ *jâva* saṃtâṇagaṃ aṇalaṃ athiraṃ adhuvaṃ adhâraṇijjaṃ roijjaṃtaṃ no ruccai, tahappagâraṃ vatthaṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖15‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa vatthaṃ jâṇejjâ: alaṃ 184
thiraṃ dhuvaṃ dhâraṇijjaṃ roijjaṃtaṃ ruccai,[19] tahappagâraṃ vatthaṃ phâsuyaṃ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. ‖16‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 no navae me vatthe ti khaṭṭu no bahudesieṇa siṇâṇeṇa vâ *jâva* paghaṃsejja vâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 no navae me vatthe ti kaṭṭu no bahudesieṇa sîtodagaviyaḍeṇa vâ usiṇodagaviyaḍeṇa vâ *jâva* padhoejja vâ. ‖17‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 dubbhigaṃdhe me vatthe tti[3] kaṭṭu no bahudesieṇa vâ siṇâṇeṇa vâ, *tah' eva* sîtodagaviyaḍeṇa vâ usiṇodagaviyaḍeṇa vâ *âlâvao*. ‖18‖ 185

se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikaṃkhejjâ vatthaṃ âyâvettae vâ payâvettae vâ, tahappagâraṃ vatthaṃ no aṇaṃtarahiyâe puḍhavîe no sasaṇiddhâe *jâva* saṃtâṇâe âyâvejja vâ payâvejja vâ. ‖19‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikaṃkhejjâ vatthaṃ âyâvettae vâ payâvettae vâ, tahappagâraṃ vatthaṃ thûṇaṃsi vâ gihelugaṃsi vâ usuyâlaṃsi vâ kâmajalaṃsi[20] vâ annayare vâ tahappagâre aṃtalikkhajâe dubbaddhe dunnikkhitte aṇikaṃpe calâcale no âyâvejja vâ payâvejja vâ. ‖20‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 20) . . . vatthaṃ kuliyaṃsi vâ bhittiṃsi vâ silaṃsi[22] vâ leluṃsi[23] vâ annatare vâ tahappagâre aṃtalikkhajâe *jâva* no âyâvejja vâ payâvejja vâ. ‖21‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 20) . . . vatthaṃ khaṃdhaṃsi vâ maṃcagaṃsi vâ mâlaṃsi vâ pâsâyaṃsi vâ hammiyatalaṃsi vâ annatare vâ, etc. (cf. § 21). ‖22‖

se ttam âdâe egaṃtam avakkamejjâ, ahe jhâmathaṃḍillaṃsi 186

[18] A vattheṇa. [19] A adds me. [20] B °jâlaṃsi. [21] B duppa°, A duvi°.
[22] B seluṃsi. [23] B om.

jâva annayaraṃsi vâ tahappagâraṃsi thaṃḍillaṃsi paḍilehiya 2 pamajjiya 2, tato saṃjayâm eva vatthaṃ âyâvejja vâ payâvejja vâ.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ‖23‖**1**‖

paḍhamo uddesao.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 ahesaṇijjâiṃ vatthâiṃ jâejjâ, ahâpariggahiyâiṃ vatthâiṃ dhârejjâ, no dhoejjâ, no raĕjjâ, no dhoyarattâiṃ vatthâiṃ dhârejjâ apaliuṃcamâṇe gâmantaresu omacelie; etaṃ khalu vatthadhârissa bhikkhussa sâmaggiyaṃ.

187 se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâhâvaṭikulaṃ piṃḍavâyapaḍiyâe pavisiukâme savvacîvaram âyâe gâhâṭikulaṃ piṃḍavâyapaḍiyâe nikkhamejja vâ paviseja vâ; *evaṃ* bahiyâviyârabhûmî vâ vihârabhûmî vâ gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[1] aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: tivvadesiyaṃ vâ vâsaṃ vâsamâṇaṃ pehae, *jahâ Piṃḍesaṇâe navaraṃ* savvacîvaram âdâe. ‖1‖

se egaṭio muhuttagaṃ 2 paḍihâriyaṃ[2] vatthaṃ jâejjâ *jâva*

188 egâheṇa vâ duyâheṇa vâ tiyâheṇa vâ cauyâheṇa vâ paṃcâheṇa vâ vippavasiya uvâgacchejjâ, tahappagâraṃ vatthaṃ no appaṇâ giṇhejjâ, no annamannassa dejjâ, no pâmiccaṃ kujjâ, no vattheṇa vatthaṃ pariṇâmaṃ karejjâ, no paraṃ uvasaṃkamittu evaṃ vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! abhikaṃkhasi vatthaṃ dhârettae vâ pariharittae vâ? thiraṃ vâ ṇaṃ saṃtaṃ[3] no palicchiṃdiya 2 pariṭṭhavejjâ, tahappagâraṃ sasaṃdhiyaṃ vatthaṃ tassa ceva nisirejjâ,[4] no attâ ṇaṃ sâijjejjâ. eyappa-

189 gâraṃ nigghosaṃ soccâ nisamma, je bhayaṃtâro tahappagârâṇi vatthâṇi sasaṃdhiyâṇi[5] muhuttagaṃ 2 se soccâ nisamma jâittâ[6] *jâva* egâheṇa vâ duyâheṇa vâ tiyâheṇâ vâ cauyâheṇa vâ paṃcâheṇa vâ vippavasiya 2 uvâgacchaṃti, tahappagârâṇi vatthâṇi no appaṇâ giṇhaṃti, no annamannassa aṇuvayaṃti, *taṃ ceva jâva* sâijjaṃti bahuvayaṇeṇa[8] bhâsiyavvaṃ. ‖3‖

se haṃtâ aham avi muhuttagaṃ paḍihâriyaṃ[9] vatthaṃ jâittâ *jâva* egâheṇa vâ duyâheṇa vâ tiyâheṇa vâ cauyâheṇa vâ paṃcâheṇa vâ vippavasiya 2 uvâgacchissâmi, aviyâiṃ

[1] B dûti°. [2] B pâḍi°, C adds viyaṃ. [3] A sittaṃ. [4] A om. the rest.
[5] B om, A saṃdh°. [6] A om. se to jâittâ. [7] A appaṇo. [8] AC bahumâṇeṇa.
[9] B pâḍi°, AC pari°.

eyaṃ mam' evaṃ[10] siyâ. mâiṭṭhâṇaṃ saṃphâse, no evaṃ karejjâ. ‖4‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 no vaṇṇamaṃtâiṃ vatthâiṃ vivaṇṇâiṃ karejjâ, no vivaṇṇâiṃ vaṇṇamaṃtâiṃ karejjâ; annaṃ vatthaṃ labhissâmi tti kaṭṭu no annamannassa dejjâ, no pâmiccaṃ kujjâ, no vattheṇa vatthaṃ pariṇâmaṃ karejjâ, no paraṃ uvasaṃkamittu[11] evaṃ vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! abhikaṃkhasi me[12] vatthaṃ dhârittae vâ pariharittae vâ? thiraṃ vâ ṇaṃ 190 saṃtaṃ no palicchiṃdiya 2 pariṭṭhavejjâ, jahâ v' eyaṃ vatthaṃ pâvagaṃ paro mannai. ‖5‖

paraṃ ca ṇaṃ adattahârî paḍipahe pehâe tassa vatthassa nidâṇâe no tesiṃ bhîo ummaggeṇa gacchejjâ *jâva* appussue *jâva* tato saṃjayâm eva gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[1] ‖6‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe aṃtarâ se vihaṃ siyâ, se jjaṃ puṇa vihaṃ jâṇejjâ: imaṃsi khalu vihaṃsi bahave âmosagâ vatthapaḍiyâe saṃpiṃḍiyâ gacchejjâ, no tesiṃ bhîo ummaggeṇa gacchejjâ *jâva* gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ.[1] ‖7‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjamâṇe,[1] aṃtarâ se âmosagâ saṃpiṃḍiyâ gacchejjâ, te ṇaṃ âmosagâ evaṃ vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! âhar' etaṃ[13] vatthaṃ dehi nikkhivâhi *jahâ"riyâe ṇ'âṇattaṃ*[14] *vatthapaḍiyâe.*

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ‖8‖**2**‖

biio uddesao.

vatthesaṇâ samattâ.

paṃcamam ajjhayaṇam.

[10] A eyaṃ. [11] B repeats § 4 from muhuttagaṃ to the end. [12] B om. [13] B ehi. [14] A natteṇaṃ.

104412

CHAṬṬHAM AJJHAYAṆAṂ.

PÂESAṆÂ.

192 se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikaṃkhejjâ pâyaṃ[7] esittae, se jjaṃ puṇa pâyaṃ jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ: lâupâyaṃ vâ dârupâyaṃ vâ maṭṭiyâpâyaṃ, vâ tahappagâraṃ pâyaṃ; je niggaṃthe taruṇe *jâva* thirasaṃghayaṇe, se egaṃ pâyaṃ dhârejjâ, no bîyaṃ.[2] se bhikkhû vâ 2 paraṃ addhajoyaṇamerâe no abhisaṃdhârejjâ gamaṇâe. se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa pâyaṃ jâṇejjâ, assiṃ paḍiyâe egaṃ sâhammiyaṃ samuddissa pâṇâiṃ *jahâ Piṃḍesaṇâe cattâri âlâvagâ, paṃcamo* bahave samaṇamâhaṇâ paganiya *tah' eva.* se bhikkhû vâ 2 assaṃjae bhikkhupaḍiyâe bahave samaṇamâhaṇa *Vatthesaṇâlâvao.* ‖1‖

se jjâiṃ puṇa pâyâiṃ jâṇejjâ virûvarûvâiṃ mahaddhaṇamollâiṃ, taṃ jahâ: ayapâyâṇi vâ taupâyâṇi[3] vâ sîsagahiraṇṇa-suvaṇṇa-rîriya-hârapuḍa-maṇi-kâya-kaṃsa-saṃkhasiṃga-daṃta-cela-sela-pâyâṇi[4] vâ cammapâyâṇi vâ, annaya-
193 râṇi vâ tahappagârâiṃ virûvarûvâiṃ mahaddhaṇamollâiṃ pâyâiṃ aphâsuyâiṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖2‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjâiṃ puṇa pâyâiṃ jâṇejjâ virûvarûvâiṃ mahaddhaṇabaṃdhaṇâiṃ, taṃ jahâ: ayabaṃdhaṇâṇi *jâva* cammabaṃdhaṇâṇi, tahappagârâiṃ mahaddhaṇabaṃdhaṇâiṃ aphâsuyâiṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖3‖

icc etâiṃ âyataṇâiṃ uvâtikamma aha bhikkhû jâṇejjâ cauhiṃ paḍimâhiṃ pâyaṃ esittae.

tattha khalu imâ paḍhamâ paḍimâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 uddisiya 2 pâyaṃ jâejjâ, taṃ jahâ: lâuyapâyaṃ vâ dârupâyaṃ vâ[5] maṭṭiyâpâyaṃ vâ,[5] tahappagâraṃ pâyaṃ sayaṃ vâ ṇaṃ jâejjâ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. paḍhamâ paḍimâ. ‖4‖

[1] B has frequently pâda, A pâta and pâda. [2] B bitiyaṃ. [3] B taua°.
[4] B repeats pâyâṇi vâ after each of these words. [5] A om. pâyaṃ vâ.

ahâ 'varâ doccâ paḍimâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 pehâe pâyaṃ jâejjâ, taṃ jahâ: gâhâvaṭi vâ *jâva* kammakarî vâ, se puvvâm eva âloejjâ: âuso tti[6] vâ, bhaiṇî ti vâ, dâhisi me etto annataraṃ pâyaṃ, taṃ jahâ: lâuyapâyaṃ vâ 3, tahappagâraṃ pâyaṃ sayaṃ vâ ṇaṃ jâejjâ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. doccâ paḍimâ. ||5||

ahâ 'varâ taccâ paḍimâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa pâyaṃ jâṇejjâ: saṃgaiyaṃ ti vâ vejaiyaṃ ti vâ, tahappagâraṃ pâyaṃ sayaṃ vâ ṇaṃ jâejjâ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. taccâ paḍimâ. ||6||

ahâ 'varâ cauṭṭhâ paḍimâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 ujjhiya- 194
dhammiyaṃ pâyaṃ[7] jâejjâ, jaṃ c' anne bahave samaṇamâhaṇâ *jâva* vaṇîmagâ nâ 'vakaṃkhaṃti, tahappagâraṃ pâyaṃ[7] sayaṃ vâ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. cauṭṭhâ paḍimâ. icc eyâṇaṃ cauṇhaṃ paḍimâṇaṃ annayaraṃ paḍimaṃ *jahâ Piṃḍesâṇae.* ||7||

se ṇaṃ etâe esaṇâe esamâṇaṃ paro pâsittâ vadejjâ: âusaṃto samaṇâ! ejjâsi tumaṃ mâseṇa vâ *jahâ Vathesaṇâe.* ||8||

se ṇaṃ paro ṇettâ vadejjâ: âuso tti vâ, bhaiṇî ti vâ, âhar' eyaṃ pâyaṃ telleṇa vâ ghaeṇa vâ navaṇîeṇa vâ vasâe vâ 195
abbhaṃgettâ vâ, *tah' evâ siṇâṇâdi, tah'eva sîtodagâdi, kaṃdagâdi tah' eva.* ||9||

se ṇaṃ paro ṇettâ[8] vaejjâ:[9] âusaṃto samaṇâ; muhuttagaṃ 2 acchâhi jâva tâva amhe asaṇaṃ vâ 4 uvakaresu[10] vâ uvakkhaḍesu[10] vâ, to te vayaṃ, âuso! sapâṇaṃ sabhoyaṇaṃ paḍiggahaṃ dâsâmo, tucchae paḍiggahae dinne samaṇassa no[7] suṭṭhu[7] no sâhu bhavati. se puvvâm evâ âloejjâ: âuso tti vâ, bhaiṇî ti vâ, no khalu me kappai âdhâkammie asaṇe vâ 4 bhottae vâ pâyae vâ, mâ uvakarehi vâ uvakkhaḍehi vâ, abhikaṃkhasi me dâtuṃ, em eva dalayâhi! se s' evaṃ vadaṃtassa paro asaṇaṃ vâ 4 uvakarettâ uvakkhaḍettâ sapâṇaṃ sabhoyaṇaṃ paḍiggahagaṃ dalaejjâ, tahappagâraṃ paḍiggahagaṃ[11] aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ||10||

siyâ se paro uvaṇettâ[12] paḍiggahagaṃ nisirejjâ, se puvvâm eva âloejjâ: âuso tti vâ, bhaiṇî ti vâ, tumaṃ ceva

[6] B ti. [7] B om. [8] B nettâ. [9] A om. [10] B °iṃsu. [11] A paḍiggahaṃ. [12] A avanettâ.

ṇaṃ saṃtiyaṃ paḍiggahagaṃ aṃto aṃteṇa paḍilehissâmi.[13]
196 kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam eyaṃ; aṃto paḍiggahaṃsi pâṇâṇi vâ bîyâṇi vâ hariyâṇi vâ. aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovaditṭhâ 4, jaṃ puvvâm eva paḍiggahagaṃ aṃtaṃ aṃteṇa paḍilehejjâ. ||11||

saaṃḍâdi *savve âlâvagâ jahâ Vatthesaṇâe n'âṇattaṃ* telleṇa vâ ghaeṇa vâ navaṇîeṇa vâ vasâe vâ siṇâṇâdi *jâva* annayaraṃsi vâ tahappagâraṃsi thaṃḍillaṃsi paḍilehiya 2 pamajjiya 2 tao saṃjayâm eva âmajjejja vâ.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ||2||1||

paḍhamo uddesao.

197 se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâhâva*ti*kulaṃ piṃḍavâyapaḍiyâe pavisamâṇe puvvâm eva pehâe paḍiggahagaṃ avahaṭṭu pâṇe pamajjiya rayaṃ tato saṃjayâm eva gâhâva*ti*kulaṃ piṃḍavâyapaḍiyâe pavisejja vâ nikkhamejja vâ. kevalî bûyâ: âyâṇam eyaṃ; aṃto paḍiggahagaṃsi pâṇe vâ bîe vâ rae vâ pariyâvajjejjâ. aha bhikkhûṇaṃ puvvovaditṭhâ 4, jaṃ puvvâm eva pehâe paḍiggahagaṃ avahaṭṭu pâṇe pamajjiya rayaṃ tato saṃjayâm eva gâhâva*ti*kulaṃ piṃḍavâyapaḍiyâe pavisejja vâ nikkhamejja vâ. ||1||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâhâvaî *jâva* samâṇe, siyâ se paro abhihaṭṭu anto[2] paḍiggahagaṃsi sîodagaṃ paribhâettâ nîhaṭṭu dalaejjâ, tahappagâraṃ paḍiggahagaṃ parahatthaṃsi vâ parapâyaṃsi[3] vâ aphâsuyaṃ jâva no paḍigâhejjâ. ||2||

se ya âhacca paḍigâhie siyâ, se khippâm eva udayaṃsi sâharejjâ, sapaḍiggaham âyâe evaṃ pariṭṭhavejjâ sasaṇiddhâe va naṃ bhûmîe niyamejjâ. ||3||

198 se bhikkhû vâ 2 udaullaṃ[4] vâ sasaṇiddhaṃ vâ paḍiggahaṃ no âmajjejja vâ *jâva* payâvejja vâ. aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: vi*ga*ḍodae[5] me paḍiggahae chinnasiṇehe, tahappagâraṃ paḍiggahagaṃ tato saṃjayâm eva âmajjejja vâ *jâva* payâvejja vâ. ||4||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 gâhâva*ti*kulaṃ pavisi*tu*kâme paḍiggaham âyâe gâhâva*ti*kulaṃ piṃḍavâyapaḍiyâe pavisejja vâ nikkha-

[13] B °hessâmi.

[1] A to. [2] B aṃto. [3] MSS. pâḍaṃsi. [4] A ullaṃ. [5] read vigaodae. [6] B dûti°. [7] B bîtîyâe.

mejja vâ; evaṃ bahiyâ viyârabhûmî vâ vihârabhûmî vâ gâmâṇugâmaṃ dûijjejjâ;[6] tivvadesiyâdi *jahâ bîyâe*[7] *Vatthesaṇâe navaraṃ ettha* paḍiggahao. 199

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ‖5‖**2**‖

biio uddesao.

pâesaṇâ samattâ.

chaṭṭham ajjhayaṇaṃ.

SATTAMAM AJJHAYAṆAṂ.

OGGAHAPAḌIMÂ.

samaṇe[1] bhavissâmi aṇagâre akiṃcaṇe aputte apasû paradattabhoǵî, pâvaṃ kammaṃ no karissâmî 'ti samuṭṭhâe, savvaṃ bhaṃte adinnâdâṇaṃ paccâikkhâmi. se aṇupavisittâ gâmaṃ vâ *jâva* râyahâṇiṃ vâ n'eva sayaṃ adinnaṃ giṇhejjâ, n'ev' anneṇaṃ[2] adinnaṃ giṇhâvejjâ, n' ev' annaṃ adinnaṃ giṇhaṃtaṃ pi[3] samaṇujâṇejjâ; jehi vi saddhiṃ saṃpavvaie, tesiṃ pi yâiṃ bhikkhû chattagaṃ vâ mattagaṃ vâ daṃḍa-
200 gaṃ[4] vâ[4] *jâva* cammacchedaṇagaṃ vâ tesiṃ puvvâm eva ŏggahaṃ aṇaṇunnaviya apaḍilehiya appamajjiya no giṇhejja vâ paǵiṇhejja vâ; tesiṃ puvvâm eva ŏggahaṃ aṇunnaviya paḍilehiya pamajjiya *tato* saṃjayâm eva ogiṇhejja[5] vâ paǵiṇhejja vâ. ||1||

se âgaṃtaresu vâ 4 aṇuvîi uggahaṃ jâejjâ, je tattha îsare,[6] je tattha samâhiṭṭhâe, te ŏggahaṃ aṇunnavejjâ: kâmaṃ khalu, âuso! ahâlaṃdaṃ ahâparinnâtaṃ vasâmo,
201 jâva âuso, jâva âusaṃtassa ŏggahe, jâva sâhammiyâ, etâva ŏggahaṃ ogiṇhissâmo,[7] teṇa paraṃ viharissâmo. ||2||

se kiṃ puṇa tatth' oggahaṃsi ev' oggahiyaṃsi, je tattha sâhammiyâ saṃbhoiyâ samaṇunnâ uvâgacchejjâ, je teṇa sayam esiyae[8] asaṇe vâ 4, teṇa te sâhammiyâ saṃbhoiyâ samaṇunnâ uvanimaṃtejjâ,[9] no ceva ṇaṃ parapaḍiyâe uggijjhiya uvanimaṃtejjâ. ||3||

se âgaṃtaresu vâ 4 *jâva* kiṃ puṇa tatth' oggahaṃsi ev' oggahiyaṃsi, je tattha sâhaṃmiyâ annasaṃbhoiyâ samaṇunnâ
202 uvâgacchejjâ, je teṇaṃ sayam esiyae[8] pîḍhe vâ phalae vâ sejjâ vâ saṃthârae vâ, teṇaṃ te sâhammie[10] annasaṃbhoie

[1] B samaṇo. [2] B annehiṃ. [3] B giṇhaṃtam api. [4] B om. [5] B uvagiṇhejja. [6] B îsaro. [7] A uvaggahaṃ giṇhissamo. [8] B °ttae, C °yâe. [9] A uvanimaṃte, B uvaṇi°. always. [10] A sâhammiyâe.

samaṇunne uvanimaṃtejjâ, no ceva ṇaṃ parapaḍiyâe ogiṇhiya ogiṇhiya[11] uvanimaṃtejjâ. ||4||

se âgaṃtaresu vâ 4 *jâva* se kiṃ puṇa tatth' oggahaṃsi ev' oggahiyaṃsi, je tattha gâhâvaïṇa vâ gâhâvaiputtâṇa vâ sûî[12] vâ pippalae vâ kaṇṇasohaṇae vâ naḫacchedaṇae vâ, taṃ appaṇo egassa aṭṭhâe paḍihâriyaṃ jâittâ no annamannassa dejja vâ aṇupadĕjja vâ sayaṃ karaṇijjaṃ ti kaṭṭu, se ttam 203
âdâe tattha gacchejjâ, 2 ttâ puvvâm eva uttâṇae hatthe kaṭṭu bhûmîe vâ ṭhavettâ: imaṃ khalu imaṃ khalu tti âloejjâ, no ceva ṇaṃ sayaṃ pâṇiṇâ parapâṇiṃsi paccappiṇejjâ. ||5||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa oggahaṃ jâṇejjâ: aṇaṃtarahiṭâe puḍhavîe sasaṇiddhâe puḍhavîe *jâva* saṃtâṇâe, tahappagâraṃ oggahaṃ no ogiṇhejjâ vâ. ||6||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa oggahaṃ jâṇejjâ: thûṇaṃsi vâ 4 tahappagâre aṃtalikkhajâe dubaddhe[13] *jâva* no oggahaṃ ogiṇhejjâ.[14] ||7||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa oggahaṃ jâṇejjâ: kuliyaṃsi vâ *jâva* no ogiṇhejja vâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 khaṃḍaṃsi vâ annaṭare vâ tahappagâre *jâva* no oggahaṃ ogiṇhejja vâ. ||8||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa oggahaṃ jâṇejjâ: sasâgâriyaṃ sâgaṇiyaṃ saudayaṃ saitthiṃ sakhuḍḍaṃ sapasuṃ sabhattapâṇaṃ, no pannassa nikkhamaṇapavesa *jâva* dhammâṇujogaciṃtâe, s' evaṃ naccâ tahappagâre uvassae sasâgârie *jâva* sakhuḍḍapasubhattapâṇe no oggahaṃ ogiṇhejja 204
vâ. ||9||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa oggahaṃ jâṇejjâ: gâhâvaïkulassa majjhaṃ majjheṇaṃ gaṃtuṃ paṃthe paḍibaddhaṃ vâ, no pannassa *jâva* se evaṃ naccâ tahappagâre uvassae no oggahaṃ ogiṇhejja vâ. ||10||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa oggahaṃ jâṇejjâ: iha khalu gâhâvaî[15] vâ *jâva* kammakarîo vâ annamannaṃ akkosaṃti vâ, *taḫ' eva* tellâdi siṇâṇâdî sîodagaviyaḍâdi nigiṇâ ṭhiṭâ *jâha Sejjâe âlâvagâ navaraṃ oggahavattavvatâ.* ||11||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa oggahaṃ jâṇejjâ: âiṇṇaṃ[17]

[11] B ogijjhiya 2, C ugijjhiya ugiṇhiya. [12] A sûtî, B sûyî. [13] B orig. dubuddhe, corr. duppaddhe. [14] B sa khuḍḍapasubhattapâṇaṃ. [15] B °vati. [16] A °rî. [17] A âyannaṃ, B lekkhaṃ.

saṃlekkha no pannassa *jâva* ciṃtâe, tahappagâre uvassae no oggahaṃ ogiṇhejja vâ.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ‖12‖**1**‖

paḍhamo uddesao.

se âgaṃtâresu vâ 4 aṇuvîi oggahaṃ jâejjâ, je tattha îsare, je samâhiṭṭhâe, te oggahaṃ aṇunnavejjâ:[1] kâmaṃ khalu, âuso! ahâlaṃdaṃ ahâparinnâtaṃ vasâmo, jâva âuso, jâva
205 âusaṃtassa oggahe, jâva sâhammiyâ, ettâva[2] oggahaṃ ogiṇhissâmo, teṇa paraṃ viharissâmo.

se kiṃ puṇa tatth[3] oggahaṃsi ev' oggahiyaṃsi? je tattha samaṇâṇa vâ mâhaṇâṇa vâ daṃḍae vâ chattae vâ *jâva* cammacchedaṇae vâ, taṃ no aṃtohiṃto vâhiṃ nîṇejjâ, bahiyâo vâ ṇaṃ[4] anto no pavesejjâ, suttaṃ vâ no paḍibohejjâ, tesiṃ kiṃci vi appattiyaṃ paḍiṇîyaṃ karejjâ. ‖1‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikaṃkhejjâ aṃbavaṇaṃ uvâgacchittae, je tattha îsare, je tattha samâhiṭṭhâe, te oggahaṃ aṇujâ-
206 ṇâvejjâ: kâmaṃ khalu, auso! *jâva* viharissâmo. se kiṃ puṇa tatth' oggahaṃsi ev' oggahiyaṃsi? aha bhikkhû icchejjâ aṃbaṃ bhottae vâ, se jjaṃ puṇa aṃbaṃ jâṇejjâ saaṃḍaṃ *jâva* saṃtâṇagaṃ,[5] tahappagâraṃ aṃbaṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. ‖2‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa aṃbaṃ jâṇejjâ: appaṃḍaṃ *jâva* saṃtâṇagaṃ atiricchachinnaṃ avvocchinnaṃ, aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa aṃbaṃ jâṇejjâ: appaṃḍaṃ *jâva* saṃtâṇagaṃ tiricchachinnaṃ
207 vocchinnaṃ phâsuyaṃ[6] *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. ‖3‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikaṃkhejjâ aṃbabhittagaṃ vâ aṃbapesiyaṃ vâ aṃbacoyagaṃ vâ aṃbasâlagaṃ vâ aṃbaḍâlagaṃ[7] vâ bhottae vâ pâyae[8] vâ, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: aṃbabhittagaṃ[9] *jâva* aṃbaḍâlagaṃ vâ saaṃḍaṃ *jâva* saṃtâṇagaṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: aṃbabhittagaṃ *jâva* aṃbaḍâlagaṃ vâ appaṃḍaṃ *jâva* saṃtâṇagaṃ atiricchachinnaṃ avvocchinnaṃ aphâsuyaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . *jâva*

[1] B oijjâ, A °ittâ. [2] B etâva. [3] B tattha. [4] B om. [5] A saṃtâṇaṃ. [6] A om. [7] AC °dâla°, B corrects °ḍâla° by 2. hd. [8] B pâdae. [9] B *jâva* to end of § 4 i. marg. 2. hd.

saṃtâṇagaṃ tiricchachinnaṃ vocchinnaṃ phâsuyaṃ *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. ‖4‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikaṃkhejjâ ucchuvaṇaṃ uvâgacchittae, je tattha îsare *jâva* oggahaṃsi. aha bhikkhû icchejjâ ucchuṃ bhottae vâ pâyae vâ, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: saaṃḍaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. atiricchachinnaṃ *tah' eva* tiricchachinnaṃ *tah'eva*. se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa abhikaṃkhejjâ aṃtarucchuyaṃ vâ ucchugaṃḍiyaṃ vâ ucchucoyagaṃ vâ 208
ucchusâlagaṃ vâ ucchuḍâlagaṃ vâ bhottae vâ pâyae vâ, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ aṃtarucchuyaṃ vâ *jâva* ḍâlagaṃ vâ saaṃḍaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . appaṃḍaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ; tiricchachinnaṃ *tah' eva*, atiricchachinnaṃ *tah' eva*. ‖5‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikaṃkhejjâ lhasuṇavaṇaṃ uvâgacchittae, *tah' eva tinni âlâvagâ, navaraṃ* lhasuṇaṃ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikaṃkhejjâ lhasuṇaṃ vâ lhasuṇakaṃḍaṃ vâ lhasuṇacoyagaṃ vâ lhasuṇanâlagaṃ vâ bhottae vâ pâyae vâ, se jjaṃ puṇa jâṇejjâ: lhasuṇaṃ vâ *jâva* lhasuṇabîyaṃ vâ saaṃḍaṃ *jâva* no paḍigâhejjâ; *evaṃ* atiricchachinne vi, tiricchachinne *jâva* paḍigâhejjâ. ‖6‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 âgaṃtâresu vâ 4 *jâv'* oggahiyaṃsi, je tattha gâhâvaîṇa vâ gâhâvaiputtâṇa vâ icc eyâiṃ âyataṇâiṃ uvâtikkamma aha bhikkhû jâṇejjâ imâhiṃ sattahiṃ paḍimâ- 209
hiṃ oggahaṃ ogiṇhittae. ‖7‖

tattha khalu imâ[6] paḍhamâ paḍimâ. se[6] âgaṃtâresu vâ 4 aṇuvîi[10] oggahaṃ jâejjâ *jâva* viharissâmo. paḍhamâ paḍimâ. ‖8‖

ahâ 'varâ doccâ paḍimâ. jassa ṇaṃ bhikkhussa evaṃ bhavati:[11] ahaṃ ca[12] khalu annesiṃ bhikkhûṇaṃ aṭṭhâe oggahaṃ ogiṇhissâmi,[13] annesiṃ bhikkhûṇaṃ oggahie oggahe uvallissâmi. doccâ paḍimâ. ‖9‖

ahâ 'varâ taccâ paḍimâ. jassa ṇaṃ . . . (cf. § 9) ogiṇ- 210
hissâmi,[13] annesiṃ ca bhikkhûṇaṃ[4] oggahie oggahe no uvallissâmi. taccâ paḍimâ. ‖10‖

ahâ 'varâ cauṭṭhâ paḍimâ. jassa ṇaṃ . . . (cf. § 9) no[4] ogiṇhissâmi,[13] annesiṃ ca oggahie oggahe uvallissâmi. cauṭṭhâ paḍimâ. ‖11‖

[10] A °vîti, B °vîyi. [11] A om. jassa to bhavati. [12] B âhacca. [13] B giṇh°.

ahâ 'varâ paṃcamâ paḍimâ. jassa ṇaṃ . . . (cf. § 9) appaṇo aṭṭhâe oggahaṃ giṇhissâmi,[14] no doṇhaṃ, no tiṇhaṃ, no cauṇhaṃ, no paṃcaṇhaṃ. paṃcamâ paḍimâ. ‖12‖

ahâ 'varâ chaṭṭhâ paḍimâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2, jass' ev' oggahe uvalliejjâ, je tattha ahâsamannâgate, taṃ jahâ: ikkaḍe vâ *jâva* palâle vâ; tassa lâbhe saṃvasejjâ, tassa alâbhe ukkuḍue[15] vâ nesajjie vâ viharejjâ. chaṭṭhâ paḍimâ. ‖13‖

ahâ 'varâ sattamâ paḍimâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2 ahâsaṃthaḍam eva oggahaṃ jâejjâ, taṃ jahâ: puḍhavisilaṃ vâ kaṭṭhasilaṃ vâ, ahâsaṃthaḍam eva; tassa lâbhe saṃvâsejjâ, tassa alâbhe ukkuḍuo vâ nesajjio vâ viharejjâ. sattamâ
211 paḍimâ.

icc etâsiṃ sattaṇhaṃ paḍimâṇaṃ annaṭariṃ *jahâ Piṇḍesaṇâe.* ‖14‖

suyaṃ me âusaṃ teṇa bhagavaṭâ evam akkhâyaṃ. iha khalu therehiṃ bhagavaṃtehiṃ paṃcavihe ŏggahe pannatte: devĕṃdoggahe, râoggahe,[16] gâhâvaṭiŏggahe, sâgâriyaoggahe, sâhammiyaoggahe.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ‖15‖**2**‖

biio uddesao.

oggahapaḍimâ samattâ.

sattamam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

[14] B ugg°. [15] B ukkuḍuo. [16] B râyâuggahe, A râyogg°.

BIIYÂ CÛLÂ.

SATTIKKAIO.

aṭṭhamam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikaṃkha*ti* ṭhâṇaṃ[1] ṭhâittae,[1] se aṇupavisejjâ gâmaṃ vâ nagaraṃ vâ *jâva* saṃnivesaṃ vâ, se aṇupavisittâ gâmaṃ vâ *jâva* saṃnivesaṃ vâ, se jjaṃ puṇa 212
ṭhâṇaṃ jâṇejjâ: sayaṃḍaṃ *jâva* samakkaḍâsaṃtâṇayaṃ, taṃ tahappagâraṃ ṭhâṇaṃ aphâsuyaṃ aṇesaṇijjaṃ lâbhe saṃte no paḍigâhejjâ. *evaṃ Sejjâgameṇaṃ neyavvaṃ jâva* udaya-pasûe[2] tti. ‖1‖

icc e*ta*âiṃ[3] âyataṇâiṃ uvâtikkamma aha bhikkhû icchejjâ cauhiṃ paḍimâhiṃ ṭhâṇaṃ ṭhâittae.

tatth' imâ paḍhamâ paḍimâ. acittaṃ khalu uvasajjejjâ avalaṃbĕjjâ kâeṇa vipparikammâdî, saviyâraṃ ṭhâṇaṃ ṭhâissâmi tti paḍhamâ paḍimâ. ‖2‖

ahâ 'varâ doccâ paḍimâ. acittam . . . (cf. § 2) no saviyâraṃ 213
ṭhâṇaṃ ṭhâissâmi tti doccâ paḍimâ. ‖3‖

ahâ 'varâ taccâ paḍimâ. acittaṃ 4 . . . (cf. § 3) no kâeṇa vipparikammâdî, no saviyâraṃ ṭhâṇaṃ ṭhâissâmi tti taccâ paḍimâ. ‖4‖

ahâ 'varâ cauṭṭhâ paḍimâ. acittaṃ[5] khalu uvasajjejjâ no avalaṃbejjâ kâeṇa no vipparikammâdî no saviyâraṃ ṭhâṇaṃ ṭhâissâmi; vosaṭṭhakesamaṃsulomanahe samṇi- 214
ruddhaṃ vâ ṭhâṇaṃ vâ ṭhâissâmi tti cauṭṭhâ paḍimâ. ‖5‖

icc eyâsiṃ cauṇhaṃ paḍimâṇaṃ *jâva* paggahiyatarâyaṃ[6] viharejjâ n' eva kiṃci vi va*d*ejjâ.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ‖6‖

ṭhâṇasattikkayaṃ samattaṃ.

[1] MSS. frequently ṭṭh. [2] BC pasuyâe (cf. 2. 1. § 5). [3] A eiyâiṃ. [4] B accittaṃ. [5] MSS. accittaṃ. [6] A °âiṃ.

navamam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikaṃkhati nisîhiyaṃ phâsuyaṃ gamaṇâe; se puṇa nisîhiyaṃ jâṇejjâ:[1] saaṃḍaṃ sapâṇaṃ *jâva* makkaḍâsaṃtâṇayaṃ, tahappagâraṃ nisîhiyaṃ aphâsu-
215 yaṃ aṇesaṇijjaṃ lâbhe saṃte no cetĕssâmi. se bhikkhû vâ 2 abhikaṃkha*ti* nisîhiyaṃ gamaṇâe, se jjaṃ puṇa nisîhiyaṃ jâṇejjâ: appapâṇaṃ appabîyaṃ *jâva* makkaḍâsaṃtâṇayaṃ,[2] tahappagâraṃ nisîhiyaṃ phâsuyaṃ esaṇijjaṃ lâbhe saṃte cetĕssâmi. *evaṃ Sejjâgameṇaṃ neyavvaṃ jâva* udayapasuyâe tti. ‖1‖

je tattha duvaggâ vâ tivaggâ vâ cauvaggâ vâ paṃcavaggâ vâ abhisaṃdhârenti[3] nisîhiyam gamaṇâe, te no annamannassa kâyaṃ âliṃgĕjja[4] vâ viliṃgejja[4] vâ cuṃbejja[4] vâ daṃtehi
216 vâ nahehi[5] vâ[5] acchiṃdejja vâ.

eyaṃ[6] khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ bhikkhuṇîe vâ sâmaggiyaṃ, jaṃ savvaṭṭhehiṃ sahie samie sadâ jâejjâ s'eyam iṇaṃ mannejjâ si tti bemi. ‖2‖

nisîhiyasattikkayaṃ samattaṃ.

dasamam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 uccârapâsavaṇakiriyâe ubbâhijjamâṇe[1] sayassa pâyapuṃchaṇassa asa*tîe* tato pacchâ sâhammiyaṃ jâejjâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: saaṃḍaṃ sapâṇaṃ *jâva* makkaḍâsaṃtâṇayaṃ,[2] tahappa-
217 gâraṃsi thaṃḍilaṃsi no uccârapâsavaṇaṃ vosirejjâ. se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: appapâṇaṃ appabîyaṃ *jâva* makkaḍâsaṃtâṇayaṃ,[2] tahappagâraṃsi thaṃḍilaṃsi uccârapâsavaṇe vosirejjâ. ‖1‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: assiṃ paḍiyâe egaṃ sâhammiyaṃ samuddissa, assiṃ paḍiyâe bahave sâhammiyâ sammuddissa, assiṃ paḍiyâe egaṃ sâhammiṇiṃ samuddissa, assiṃ paḍiyâe bahave sâhammiṇîo 3 samuddissa, assiṃ paḍiyâe bahave samaṇamâhaṇavaṇîmaga paga*ṇiya* 2 pâṇâiṃ 4 *jâva* uddesiyaṃ ceteti, tahappagâraṃ thaṃḍilaṃ purisaṃtarakaḍaṃ[4] vâ *jâva* bahiyâ nîhaḍaṃ vâ,[5] anna*tara*ṃsi

[1] B jâṇiyâ. [2] MSS. °yaṃsi. [3] A °eti, C °ei. [4] AC °jjâ. [5] B om. [6] AC evaṃ.

[1] B uppâh°, A uvvâh°. [2] MSS. °yaṃsi. [3] B °ṇiyâo, A ṇio. [4] B adds apurisaṃtarakaḍaṃ. [5] B adds aṇîhaḍaṃ.

vâ tahappagâraṃsi thaṃḍilaṃsi no uccârapâsavaṇaṃ vosirejjâ. ‖2‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: bahave samaṇamâhaṇakivaṇavaṇîmagaatithî samuddissa pâṇâiṃ 4 *jâva* uddesiyaṃ ceteti, apurisaṃtarakaḍaṃ[6] *jâva* bahiyâ aṇîhaḍaṃ,[7] annatarasi vâ tahappagâraṃsi thaṃḍilaṃsi no uccârapâsavaṇaṃ vosirejjâ. aha puṇa evaṃ jâṇejjâ: purisaṃtarakaḍaṃ *jâva* bahiyâ nîhaḍaṃ vâ, annatarasi vâ tahappagâraṃsi thaṃḍilaṃsi uccârapâsavaṇaṃ vosirejjâ. ‖4‖ 218

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: assiṃ paḍiyâe kayaṃ vâ kâriyaṃ vâ pâmicciyaṃ vâ channaṃ vâ ghaṭṭhaṃ vâ maṭṭhaṃ vâ littaṃ vâ samaṭṭhaṃ vâ saṃpadhûvitaṃ[8] vâ annatarasi tahappagâraṃsi thaṃḍilaṃsi no uccârapâsavaṇaṃ vosirejjâ. ‖5‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: iha khalu gâhâvatî vâ gâhâvatiputtâ vâ kaṃdâṇi vâ mûlâṇi vâ *jâva* hariyâṇi vâ aṃtâto vâ bâhiṃ nîharanti,[9] bâhîo[10] vâ aṃtaṃ sâharaṃti, annayaraṃsi vâ tahappagâraṃsi thaṃḍilaṃsi no uccârapâsavaṇaṃ vosirejjâ. ‖6‖ 219

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: khaṃdhaṃsi vâ pîḍhaṃsi vâ maṃcaṃsi vâ mâlaṃsi vâ aṭṭaṃsi[11] vâ pâsâyaṃsi vâ annayaraṃsi[12] vâ tahappagâraṃsi[13] thaṃḍilaṃsi no uccârapâsavaṇaṃ vosirejjâ. ‖7‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: aṇaṃtarahiyâe puḍhavîe sasaṇiddhâe puḍhavîe sasarakkhâe puḍhavîe maṭṭiyâmakkaḍâe cittamaṃtâe silâe cittamaṃtâe lelue[14] kolâvâsaṃsi vâ dâruyaṃsi vâ jîvapaiṭṭhiyaṃsi vâ *jâva* makkaḍâsaṃtâṇayaṃsi annayaraṃsi vâ tahappagâraṃsi thaṃḍilaṃsi no uccârapâsavaṇaṃ vosirejjâ. ‖8‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: iha khalu gâhâvatî vâ gâhâvatiputtâ vâ kaṃdâṇi vâ *jâva* bîyâṇi vâ parisâḍeṃsu vâ parisâḍeṃti vâ parisâḍessaṃti vâ, annayaraṃsi vâ tahappagâraṃsi thaṃḍilaṃsi no uccârapâsavaṇaṃ vosirejjâ. ‖9‖ 220

se bhikkhû vâ 2, . . . (§ 9) . . . gâhâvatiputtâ vâ sâlîṇi vâ vîhîṇi vâ muggâṇi vâ mâsâṇi vâ[15] tilâṇi vâ kulatthâṇi vâ

[6] A puris°. [7] AB nîhaḍaṃ. [8] B saṃpadhuviyaṃ. [9] B °ṃti. [10] B pâhîto [11] A ahaṃsi, B aṭṭhaṃsi. [12] B om. [13] AB om. [14] B loluyâe. [15] A adds vilâṇi vâ.

javâṇi vâ javajavâṇi vâ paṭirimsu vâ paṭirimṭi[16] vâ paṭirissaṃti vâ, annataraṃsi vâ etc. ||10||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: âmoyâṇi vâ ghasâṇi vâ bhiluyâṇi vâ vijjalâṇi vâ khâṇuyâṇi vâ kaḍavâṇi[17] vâ pagaḍâṇi vâ darîṇi vâ paḍuggâṇi vâ samâṇi vâ visamâṇi vâ annataraṃsi vâ etc. ||11||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: mâṇusaraṃḍhaṇâṇi vâ mahisakaraṇâṇi vâ vasabhakaraṇâṇi vâ assakaraṇâṇi vâ hatthikaraṇâṇi[12] vâ kukkuḍakaraṇâṇi vâ makkaḍakaraṇâṇi vâ lâvayakaraṇâṇi vâ vaṭṭayakaraṇâṇi vâ
221 tittirikaraṇâṇi vâ kavotakaraṇâṇi vâ kapiṃjalakaraṇâṇi vâ annataraṃsi vâ etc. ||12||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: vehâṇasaṭṭhâṇesu vâ gaddhapaṭṭhaṭṭhâṇesu vâ merupavaḍaṇaṭṭhâṇesu vâ tarupavaḍaṇaṭṭhâṇesu vâ agaṇiphaṃḍayaṭṭhâṇesu vâ annataraṃsi vâ etc. ||13||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: ârâmâṇi
222 vâ ujjâṇâṇi vâ vaṇâṇi vâ vaṇasaṃḍâṇi vâ devakulâṇi vâ selâṇi vâ pavâṇi vâ annataraṃsi etc. ||14||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: aṭṭâlayâṇi vâ cariyâṇi vâ dârâṇi vâ gopurâṇi vâ annataraṃsi vâ etc. ||15||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: tiyâṇi vâ caukkâṇi vâ caccarâṇi vâ caummuhâṇi vâ annataraṃsi vâ etc. ||16||

223 se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: imgâlaḍâhesu vâ khâraḍâhesu vâ maḍayaḍâhesu[12] vâ[12] maḍayathûbhiyâsu vâ maḍayacetiyâsu vâ annataraṃsi vâ etc. ||17||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: nadiyâyayaṇesu[18] vâ paṃkâyayaṇesu vâ ugghâyayaṇesu vâ seyaṇavahaṃsi[20] vâ annayaraṃsi vâ etc. ||18||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: nadiyâsu vâ maṭṭiyâkhâṇiyâsu naviyâsu goppalehiyâsu[21] gavâṇîsu vâ khâṇîsu vâ annataraṃsi vâ etc. ||19||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: ḍâga-

[16] B pairamti. [17] A kaḍayâṇi. [18] A °âyaṇesu. [19] B oghâ°, cf.[18]. [20] B °padhaṃsi. [21] B adds vâ.

vaccaṃsi vâ sâgavaccaṃsi vâ mûlagavaccaṃsi[22] vâ anna*ta*raṃsi vâ etc. ||20||

se bhikkhû vâ 2, se jjaṃ puṇa thaṃḍilaṃ jâṇejjâ: asaṇavaṇaṃsi vâ saṇavaṇaṃsi vâ dhâyaivaṇaṃsi[23] vâ keyai- 224
vaṇaṃsi vâ aṃbavaṇaṃsi vâ asogavaṇaṃsi vâ nâgavaṇaṃsi[12] vâ[12] punnâgavaṇaṃsi vâ cunnagavaṇaṃsi[12] vâ, anna*ta*resu vâ tahappagâresu vâ pattovaesu va pupphovaesu vâ phalovaesu vâ vîovaesu vâ hari*ta*ovaesu vâ no uccârapâsavaṇaṃ vosirejjâ. ||21||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 sayapâyayaṃ vâ parapâyayaṃ vâ gahâya, se ttam âyâe egaṃtam avakkamejjâ[24] aṇâvâyaṃsi asaṃloiyaṃsi appapâṇaṃsi *jâva* makkaḍâsaṃtâṇayaṃsi ah' ârâmaṃsi vâ uvassayaṃsi, tato saṃjayâm eva uccârapâsavaṇaṃ vosirejjâ, vosirittâ se ttam â*d*âe egaṃtam avakkamejjâ[25] *jâva* makkaḍâsaṃtâṇayaṃsi ah' ârâmaṃsi vâ jhâme thaṃḍilaṃsi vâ anna*ta*raṃsi vâ tahappagâraṃsi thaṃḍilaṃsi acittaṃsi tato saṃjayâm eva uccârapâsavaṇaṃ pariṭṭhavejjâ.[26]

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ||22||

uccârapâsavaṇasattikkayaṃ samattaṃ.

egâdasam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 muiṃgasaddâṇi vâ naṃdîmuiṃgasaddâṇi 225
vâ jhallarisaddâṇi[1] vâ anna*ta*râṇi vâ tahappagarâṇi[2] virûvarûvâṇi[2] vitatâiṃ saddâiṃ kaṇṇasoyapaḍiyâe no abhisaṃdhârejjâ gamaṇâe. ||1||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 ahâ v' ega*ti*yâiṃ saddâiṃ suṇeti, taṃ jahâ: vîṇâsaddâṇi vâ vivaṃcisaddâṇi vâ vavîsagasaddâṇi[3] vâ tuṇayasaddâṇi vâ paṇayasaddâṇi vâ tuṃbavîṇiyasaddâṇi vâ dukuṇasaddâṇi[4] vâ anna*ta*râṇi vâ tahappagârâiṃ virûvarûvâṇi saddâṇi vâ tatâiṃ kaṇṇasoyapaḍiyâe no abhisaṃdhârejjâ 226
gamaṇâe. ||2||

se bhikkhû vâ 2 ahâ v' ega*ti*yâiṃ saddâiṃ suṇeti, taṃ jahâ: tâlasaddâṇi vâ kaṃsatâlasaddâṇi[5] vâ lattiyasaddâṇi vâ gohiyasaddâṇi[6] vâ kirikiriyasaddâṇi vâ anna*ta*râṇi vâ

[22] B adds hatthumkaravaccaṃsi vâ. [23] A dhoyai, B dhâtai. [24] B avakkame. [25] A avakamme. [26] B vosirejjâ.

[1] B jhallarî. [2] B °âiṃ. [3] B pappîsa°. [4] B ṇakuṇa°, C dukula°. [5] A om. [6] B goviya.

tahappaggârâiṃ virûvarûvâiṃ tâlasaddâiṃ kaṇṇasoyapaḍiyâe no abhisaṃdhârejjâ gamaṇâe. ‖3‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . taṃ jahâ: saṃkhasaddâṇi vâ veṇusaddâṇi vâ vaṃsasaddâṇi vâ kharamuhisaddâṇi vâ piripiriyasaddâṇi vâ, annatarâṇi vâ tahappagârâiṃ virûvarûvâiṃ saddâiṃ jhusirâiṃ kaṇṇasoyapaḍiyâe no abhisaṃdhârejjâ gamaṇâe. ‖4‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . ., taṃ jahâ: vappâṇi vâ phalihâṇi[7] vâ *jâva* sarâṇi vâ sarapaṃtiyâṇi vâ sarassarapaṃtiyâṇi vâ annatarâṇi vâ virûvarûvâiṃ saddâiṃ kaṇṇasoyapaḍiyâe no abhisaṃdhârejjâ gamaṇâe. ‖5‖

227 se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . ., taṃ jahâ: kacchâṇi vâ nûmâṇi vâ gahaṇâṇi vâ vaṇâṇi vâ vaṇaduggâṇi vâ pavvayâṇi vâ pavvayaduggâṇi vâ annatarâṇi vâ etc. ‖6‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . ., taṃ jahâ: gâmâṇi[2] vâ nagarâṇi vâ nigamâṇi vâ râyahâṇiṃ vâ âsamapayapaṭṭaṇasaṃnivesâṇi vâ annatarâṇi vâ etc. ‖7‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . ., ârâmâṇi vâ ujjâṇâṇi vâ vaṇâṇi vâ vaṇasaṃḍâṇi vâ devakulâṇi vâ sabhâṇi vâ pavâṇi vâ annatarâṇi vâ etc. ‖8‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . ., aṭṭâṇi vâ aṭṭâlayâṇi vâ cariyâṇi vâ dârâṇi[5] vâ[5] gopurâṇi vâ annatarâṇi vâ etc. ‖9‖

228 se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . ., tiyâṇi vâ caukkâṇi vâ caccarâṇi vâ caummuhâṇi vâ annatarâṇi vâ etc. ‖10‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . ., mahisaṭṭhâṇakaraṇâṇi vâ vasabhaṭṭhâṇakaraṇâṇi vâ assaṭṭhâṇakaraṇâṇi[2] vâ hatthiṭṭhâṇakaraṇâṇi[8] vâ *jâva* kaviṃjalaṭṭhâṇakaraṇâṇi[8] vâ annatarâṇi vâ etc. ‖11‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . ., mahisajuddhâṇi vâ vasabhajuddhâṇi vâ assajuddhâṇi vâ hatthijuddhâṇi vâ *jâva* kaviṃjalajuddhâṇi vâ annatarâṇi vâ etc. ‖12‖

229 se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . ., jûhiyaṭṭhâṇâṇi[9] vâ hayajûhiyaṭṭhâṇâṇi vâ gayajûhiyaṭṭhâṇâṇi vâ annatarâṇi vâ etc. ‖13‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . .,[10] akkhâiyaṭṭhâṇâṇi vâ mâṇummâṇi-

[7] B phalibhâṇi. [8] AB karaṇaṭṭhâṇâṇi. [9] A juddhiya. [10] A jâva suṇeti.

yaṭṭhâṇâṇi vâ mahayâhayanaṭṭagîtavâiyataṃtitalatâlatuḍiyapaḍuppavâiyaṭṭhâṇâṇi vâ annatarâṇi vâ etc. ‖14‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . .,[10] kalahâṇi vâ ḍiṃbâṇi vâ damarâṇi vâ dovajjâṇi vâ verajjâṇi vâ viruddharajjâṇi vâ annatarâṇi vâ etc. ‖15‖ 230

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . ., khuḍḍiyaṃ dâriyaṃ parivuyaṃ[11] maṃḍitâlaṃkitanittusamâṇiṃ[12] pehâe egapurisaṃ vâ vahâe nîṇijjamâṇaṃ pehâe annatarâṇi vâ etc. ‖16‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 annayarâiṃ virûvarûvâiṃ mahâsavâiṃ evaṃ jâṇejjâ, taṃ jahâ: bahusagaḍâṇi vâ bahurahâṇi vâ bahumilakkhûṇi vâ bahupaccaṃtâṇi vâ annatarâṇi vâ tahappagârâiṃ virûvarûvâiṃ mahâsavâiṃ kaṇṇasoyapaḍiyâe no abhisaṃdhârejjâ gamaṇâe. ‖17‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 . . . (§ 17) . . ., taṃ jahâ: itthîṇi vâ purisâṇi vâ therâṇi vâ ḍaharâṇi vâ majjhimâṇi vâ âbharaṇavibhûsiyâṇi vâ gâyaṃtâṇi vâ vâyaṃtâṇi vâ naccaṃtâṇi vâ hasaṃtâṇi vâ ramaṃtâṇi vâ mohaṃtâṇi vâ vipulaṃ asaṇapâṇakhâimasâimaṃ[13] paribhuṃjaṃtâṇi[14] vâ paribhâyaṃtâṇi vâ vicchaḍḍamâṇâṇi vâ viggovamâṇâṇi vâ annatarâṇi vâ 231 etc. (cf. § 17). ‖18‖

se bhikkhû vâ 2 no ihaloiehiṃ saddehiṃ, no paraloiehiṃ saddehiṃ, no sutehiṃ saddehiṃ, no asutehiṃ saddehiṃ, no diṭṭhehiṃ[15] saddehiṃ, no adiṭṭhehiṃ[16] saddehiṃ sajjejjâ, no rajjejjâ, no gijjhejjâ, no ajjhovajjejjâ.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ *jâva* jâejjâ si tti bemi. ‖19‖

saddasattikkayaṃ samattaṃ.

bârasamam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

se bhikkhû vâ 2 ahâ v' egatiyâiṃ rûvâiṃ pâsai, tam jahâ: gaṃthimâṇi vâ veḍhimâṇi vâ pûrimâṇi vâ saṃghâtimâṇi vâ 232 kaṭṭhakammâṇi[1] vâ potthakammâṇi cittakammâṇi vâ maṇikammâṇi vâ daṃtakammâṇi vâ[2] mâlakammâṇi vâ pattachejjakammâṇi vâ vividhâṇi vâ veḍhimâiṃ annatarâiṃ tahappagârâiṃ virûvarûvâiṃ cakkhûdaṃsaṇapaḍiyae no abhisaṃ-

[11] B pariccittaṃ. [12] AB nivujjhamâṇiyaṃ, Com. nittusamâṇi tti. [12] AC khâimaṃ, B om. khâimasâimaṃ. [14] A °iṃtâṇi. [15] B iṭṭhehiṃ. [16] B kaṃtehiṃ.

[1] B kaṭṭhâṇi. [2] B adds kaṭṭhakammâṇi vâ.

dhârejjâ gamaṇâe. *evaṃ neyavvaṃ jahâ saddapaḍiyâe savvavâittavajjâ rûvapaḍiyâ vi.* ‖1‖

rûvasattikkayaṃ samattaṃ.

terasamam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

parakiriyaṃ ajjhatthiyaṃ saṃsesiyaṃ [1] no taṃ [2] sâtie, no taṃ niyame. se se [3] paro pâe âmajjejja vâ (pamajjejja vâ); no taṃ sâtie, no taṃ niyame. ‖1‖

233 se se paro pâdâiṃ saṃvâhejja vâ palimaddejja vâ.[4] ‖2‖

se se paro pâdâiṃ phusejja vâ raejja vâ; no taṃ sâtie, no taṃ niyame. ‖3‖

s. s. p. p. telleṇa vâ ghaṭeṇa vâ vasâe vâ makkhejja vâ bhiliṃgejja [5] vâ; n. t. s., n. t. n. ‖4‖

s. s. p. p. loddheṇa [6] vâ kakkeṇa vâ cuṇṇeṇa vâ vaṇṇeṇa vâ ullolejja [7] vâ uvvalejja vâ; n. t. s., n. t. n. ‖5‖

s. s. p. p. sîtodagaviyaḍeṇa vâ usiṇodagaviyaḍeṇa vâ uccho-
234 lejja vâ padhoejja vâ; n. t. s., n. t. n. ‖6‖

s. s. p. p. annaṭareṇa vilevaṇajâteṇa âliṃpejja vâ viliṃpejja vâ; n. t. s., n. t. n. ‖7‖

s. s. p. p. annaṭareṇa dhûvaṇajâteṇa dhûvejja vâ padhûvejja vâ; n. t. s., n. t. n. ‖8‖

s. s. p. pâdâo khâṇuṃ [8] vâ kaṃṭagaṃ vâ nîharejja vâ visohejja vâ; n. t. s., n. t. n. ‖9‖

s. s. p. pâdâo pûyaṃ vâ soṇiyaṃ vâ nîharejja vâ visohejja vâ; n. t. s., n. t. n. ‖10‖

235 se se paro kâyaṃ âmajjejja vâ pamajjejja vâ; no taṃ sâtie, no taṃ niyame (*all as in* §§ 2–10; *substitute* kâyaṃ *for* pâdâiṃ). ‖11‖

se se paro kâyaṃsi vaṇaṃ âmajjejja vâ pamajjejja vâ, no taṃ sâtie, no taṃ niyame (*all as in* §§ 2–6; kâyaṃsi vaṇaṃ *for* pâdâiṃ). ‖12‖

se se paro kâyaṃsi vaṇaṃ annaṭareṇaṃ satthajâteṇaṃ acchiṃdejja vâ vicchiṃdejja vâ, se se paro annaṭareṇaṃ satthajâteṇaṃ acchiṃdittâ vâ 2 pûyaṃ vâ soṇiyaṃ
236 vâ nîharejja vâ visohejja vâ, no taṃ sâtie, no taṃ niyame. ‖13‖

[1] AB saṃsetiyaṃ. [2] A evaṃ, B ttaṃ. [3] B has generally se siyâ or se si.
[4] B adds abhiṃgijjejja vâ. [5] B vilaṃgejja vâ. [6] A loddeṇa. [7] B ulloḍejja.
[8] B khâṇuyaṃ.

se se paro kâyaṃsi gaṃḍaṃ vâ aratiyaṃ vâ pulayaṃ vâ bhagaṃḍalaṃ vâ âmajjejja vâ pamajjejja vâ; no taṃ sâtie, no taṃ niyame (*all as in* §§ 12, 13; *substitute* kâyaṃsi gaṃḍaṃ vâ, etc). ‖14‖

se se paro kâyâo seyaṃ vâ jallaṃ vâ nîharejja vâ visohejja 237
vâ; no taṃ sâtie, no taṃ niyame. ‖15‖

s. s. p. acchimalaṃ vâ kammamalaṃ vâ daṃtamalaṃ vâ nahamalaṃ vâ nîharejja vâ, etc. ‖16‖

s. s. p. dîhâiṃ vâhâiṃ, dîhâiṃ româiṃ, dîhâiṃ bhamuhâiṃ dîhâiṃ kakkharomâiṃ dîhâiṃ vatthiromâiṃ kappejja vâ saṃṭhavejja vâ; n. t. s., n. t. n. ‖17‖

s. s. p. sîsâo likkhaṃ vâ jûyaṃ vâ nîharejja vâ, etc. ‖18‖

s. s. p. aṃkaṃsi vâ paliyaṃkaṃsi vâ tuyaṭṭâvettâ[9] pâdâiṃ[10] âmajjejja vâ pamajjejja vâ; *evaṃ hetthimo gamo pâdâdi*[11] *bhaṇiyavvo.* ‖19‖

s. s. p. aṃkaṃsi vâ paliyaṃkaṃsi vâ tuyaṭṭâvettâ hâraṃ vâ addhahâraṃ vâ uratthaṃ vâ geveyaṃ vâ mauḍaṃ vâ pâlaṃbaṃ vâ suvaṇṇasuttaṃ vâ âbiṃdhejja[12] vâ piviṃdhejja[13] vâ; n. t. s., n. t. n. ‖20‖

s. s. p. ârâmaṃsi vâ ujjâṇaṃsi vâ nîharittâ vâ visohittâ[14] vâ pâyâiṃ âmajjejja vâ pamajjejja va; n. t. s., n. t. n. *evaṃ netavvo annamannakiriyâ vi.* ‖21‖

s. s. p. suddheṇaṃ vâ vaibaleṇaṃ teiccheṃ âuṭṭe, s. s. p. asuddheṇaṃ vaibaleṇaṃ teiccheṃ âuṭṭe, s. s. p. gilâṇassa sacittâiṃ[15] kaṃdâni vâ mûlâṇi vâ tayâṇi vâ hariyâṇi vâ khâṇĕttu vâ kaṭṭettu vâ kaṭṭâvettu[16] vâ teiccheṃ âuṭṭejjâ;[17] n. t. s., n. t. n. ‖22‖

kaṭṭuveyaṇâ kaṭṭuveyaṇâ pâṇabhûtajîvasattâ[16] veyaṇaṃ vedeṃti.

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ‖23‖

terasamaṃ sattikkayaṃ samattaṃ.

[9] AC tuyaṭṭâvejjâ. [10] AC pâdâtiṃ. [11] A pâyâe, C pâyâdi. [12] B âviṃhejja. [13] A pâv°, C piṇ°, B viṇihejja. [14] A paribhettâ. [15] B sa vi tâiṃ. [16] A om. [17] B âuṭṭâvejjâ.

[1] AB saṃse*ti*yaṃ.

caudasamam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

239 se bhikkhû vâ 2 annamannakiriyaṃ ajjhatthiyaṃ saṃsesiyaṃ;[1] n. t. s., n. t. n. se annamanno pâe âmajjejja vâ pamajjejja vâ, n. t. s., n. t. n., *sesaṃ taṃ ceva.*

eyaṃ khalu tassa bhikkhussa vâ 2 sâmaggiyaṃ, etc. ‖ 1 ‖

caudasamaṃ sattikkayaṃ samattaṃ.

sattikkaio samatto.

biiyâ cûlâ.

[1] A saṃseiyaṃ, B saṃsetiyaṃ.

TAIYÂ CÛLÂ.

PAṂCADASAMAM AJJHAYAṆAṂ.

BHÂVAṆÂ.

teṇaṃ kâleṇaṃ teṇaṃ samaeṇaṃ samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre paṃcahatthuttare yâvi hotthâ: hatthuttarâhiṃ cue[1] caittâ gabbhaṃ vakkaṃte; hatthuttarâhiṃ gabbhâo[2] 242
gabbhaṃ sâharie; hatthuttarâhiṃ jâe; hatthuttarâhiṃ savvato[3] savvatâe[3] muṃḍe bhavittâ agârâo aṇagâriyaṃ pavvaie; hatthuttarâhiṃ kasiṇe paḍipuṇṇe avvâghâe nirâvaraṇe aṇaṃte aṇuttare kevalavaranâṇadaṃsaṇe samuppanne; sâtiṇâ bhagavaṃ parinivvue. ||1||

samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre imâe osappiṇîe susamasusamâe samâe vîtikkaṃtâe,[1] susamâe samâe vîtikkaṃtâe, susamadûsamâe[2] samâe vîtikkaṃtâe, dûsamasusamâe[3] samâe 243
bahuvîtikkaṃtâe pannattarîe vâsehiṃ mâsehi[4] ya[5] addhanavamasesehiṃ, je se gimhâṇaṃ cautthe mâse aṭṭhame pakkhe âsâḍhasuddhe, tassa ṇaṃ âsâḍhasuddhassa chaṭṭhîpakkheṇaṃ hatthuttarâhiṃ nakkhatteṇaṃ jogovagateṇaṃ[6] mahâvijayasiddhatthapupphuttaravarapuṃḍarîyadisâsovatthiyavaddhamâṇâo[7] mahâvimâṇâo vîsaṃ sâgarovamâiṃ âuyaṃ pâlaittâ âukkhaeṇaṃ bhavakkhaeṇaṃ ṭhitikkhaeṇaṃ cuie caittâ iha khalu Jaṃbuddîve[8] dîve bhârahe vâse dâhiṇaddhabharahe dâhiṇamâhaṇaKuṃḍapurasaṃnivesaṃsi Usabhadattassa mâhaṇassa Koḍâlasagottassa Devâṇaṃdâe mâhaṇîe Jâlaṃdharâyaṇasagottâe[9] sîhabbhavabhûieṇaṃ appâṇeṇaṃ kucchiṃsi vakkaṃte.[10] ||2||

samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre tinnâṇovagaie yâvi hotthâ:

1. [1] B cuto. [2] A gabbhâ. [3] A om.
2. [1] B vîti°, vîyi°, vii°, A vîtikaṃt°. [2] A om. dûsaṃâe. [3] B dus°. [4] A mâsehiṃ. [5] A om. [6] B jogomavâgateṇaṃ. [7] B sovatthiyâ. [8] A Jaṃbûdîve. [9] B Jâlaṃdharâyassagottâe. [10] A vakkaṃto.

caissâmi tti jâṇai, cuemi tti jâṇai, cayamâṇe na jâṇa*ti*. suhume ṇaṃ se kâle pannatte. ‖3‖

tao ṇaṃ samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre aṇukaṃpaṃteṇaṃ deveṇaṃ jîyam eyaṃ ti kaṭṭu, je se vâsâṇaṃ tacce mâse
244 paṃcame pakkhe âsoyabahule, tassa ṇaṃ âsoyabahulassa 'terasîpakkheṇaṃ hatthuttarâhiṃ nakkhatteṇaṃ jogovagateṇaṃ bâsîtîhiṃ[1] râ*ti*ṃdiehiṃ vî*ti*kkaṃtehiṃ[2] tesî*ti*massa râ*ti*ṃdiyassa pariyâe vaṭṭamâṇe dâhiṇamâhaṇaKuṃḍapurasaṃnivesâo[3] uttarakhattiyaKuṃḍapurasaṃnivesaṃ Nâ*ta*ṇaṃ khattiyâṇaṃ Siddhatthassa kṣhattiyassa Tisalâe[4] khattiyâṇîe Vâsiṭṭhasagottâe[5] asubhâṇaṃ poggalâṇaṃ avahâraṃ karettâ subhâṇaṃ poggalâṇaṃ pakkhevaṃ karettâ kucchiṃsi[6] gabbhaṃ sâhara*ti*; je vi ya Tisalâe[4] khattiyâṇîe gabbhe, taṃ pi ya dâhiṇamâhaṇaKuṃḍapurasaṃnivesaṃsi[3] Usabhadattassa mâhaṇassa Koḍâlasagottassa Devâṇaṃdâe mâhaṇîe Jâlaṃdharâyaṇasagottâe[7] kucchiṃsi[6] gabbhaṃ sâhara*ti*. ‖4‖

samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre tinnâṇovaga*te* yâvi hotthâ: sâharijjissâmi tti jâṇa*ti*, sâhariemi tti jâṇai, sâharijjamâṇe vi[1] jâṇa*ti* samaṇâuso. ‖5‖

245 teṇaṃ kâleṇaṃ teṇaṃ samaeṇaṃ Tisalâe[1] khattiyâṇîe aha annayâ ka*ḍa*i[2] navaṇhaṃ mâsâṇaṃ bahupaḍipuṇṇâṇaṃ addhuṭṭhamâṇaṃ[3] raiṃdiyâṇaṃ vîtikkaṃtâṇaṃ,[4] je se gimhâṇaṃ paḍhame mâse docce pakkhe cettasuddhe, tassa cettasuddhassa[5] terasîpakkheṇaṃ hatthuttarâhiṃ nakkhatteṇaṃ jogovagateṇaṃ samaṇaṃ bhagavaṃ Mahâvîraṃ âroyâ âroyaṃ[6] pasû*ti*â. ‖6‖

jaṃ ṇaṃ râtiṃ Tisalâ[1] khattiyâṇî samaṇaṃ bhagavaṃ Mahâvîraṃ âroyâ[2] âroyaṃ[2] pasûtâ, taṃ[3] ṇaṃ râ*ti*ṃ[4] bhavaṇava*ti*vâṇamaṃtarajotisiyavimâṇavâsidevehi ya devîhi ya uvayaṃtehi ya uppayaṃtehi ya ege mahaṃ divve devujjo*te* devasaṃnivâteṇaṃ devakahakkahe uppiṃjalabhû*te* yâvi hotthâ. ‖7‖

jaṃ rayaṇiṃ ca ṇaṃ Tisalâ[1] khattiyâṇî[1] samaṇaṃ bhaga-

4. [1] B yogamuvagateṇaṃ bâsîhiṃ. [2] A vîtikaṃtehiṃ. [3] A Kuṃḍapuri. [4] A Tisilâe. [5] A °ssa°. [6] B kucchaṃsi. [7] B °ssa°.
5. [1] B adds na.
6. [1] A Tisilâe. [2] B kadâyî. [3] AB addha°. [4] A vîtikaṃtâṇaṃ. [5] A °suddha. [6] B âroggaṃ.
7. [1] A Tisilâ. [2] A aro°. [3] A te. [4] B râtî.
8. [1] A Tisilâ.

vaṃ Mahâvîraṃ âroyâ âroyaṃ pasûtâ, taṃ rayaṇiṃ ca ṇaṃ bahave devâ ya devîo ya egaṃ mahaṃ amayavâsaṃ ca gaṃdhavâsaṃ ca cuṇṇavâsaṃ ca pupphavâsaṃ[2] ca[2] hiraṇṇavâsaṃ ca rayaṇavâsaṃ ca vâsaṃ vâsiṃsu. ||8||

jaṃ rayaṇiṃ ca ṇaṃ Tisalâ khattiyâṇî samaṇaṃ bhagavaṃ Mahâvîraṃ âroyâ[1] âroyaṃ[1] pasûtâ, taṃ ṇaṃ rayaṇiṃ bha- 246
vaṇava*ti*vâṇamaṃtarajotisiyavimâṇavâsiṇo devâ ya devîo ya samaṇassa bhagavao Mahâvîrassa ko*tu*gabhû*ti*kammâiṃ[2] titth*a*garâbhiseyaṃ ca kariṃsu. ||9||

jato ṇaṃ pabhitiṃ bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre Tisalâe[1] khattiyâṇîe kucchiṃsi gabbhaṃ âhue,[2] tato ṇaṃ pabhiti[3] taṃ kulaṃ vipuleṇaṃ hiraṇṇeṇaṃ suvaṇṇeṇaṃ dhaṇeṇaṃ dhanneṇaṃ mâṇikkeṇaṃ mottieṇaṃ saṃkhasilapavâleṇaṃ atîva 2 parivaḍḍhai. ||10||

tato ṇaṃ samaṇassa bhagavao Mahâvîrassa ammâpiyaro eyam aṭṭhaṃ jâṇittâ[1] nivattadasâhaṃsi vokkaṃtaṃsi sucibhû*ta*ṃsi vipulaṃ asaṇapâṇakhâimasâimaṃ uvakkhaḍâveṃti, vipulaṃ asaṇa 4 uvakkhaḍâvettâ mittanâ*ti*sayaṇasaṃbaṃdhivaggaṃ uvanimaṃteṃti, 2 ttâ bahave samaṇamâhaṇakivaṇavaṇîmagabhivvuṃḍagapaṃḍaragâiṇa[2] vicchaḍḍeṃti[3] viggoveṃti[3] visâṇeṃti, dâtâresu ṇaṃ dâyaṃ pajjâbhâeṃti,[3] vicchaḍḍittâ viggovittâ visâṇittâ[4] dâyaresu ṇaṃ dâyaṃ 247
pajjâbhâĕttâ mittanâisayaṇasaṃbaṃdhivaggaṃ bhuṃjâveṃti,[3] 2 ttâ mittanâisayaṇasaṃbaṃdhivaggeṇaṃ im' eyârûvaṃ nâmadhejjaṃ kareṃti:[5] ||11||

jao[1] ṇaṃ pabhiiṃ ime kumâre Tisalâe[2] khattiyâṇîe kucchiṃsi gabbhe âhue,[3] ta*to* ṇaṃ pabhiiṃ imaṃ kulaṃ[4] vipuleṇaṃ hiraṇṇeṇaṃ suvaṇṇeṇaṃ dhaṇeṇaṃ[4] dhanneṇaṃ[4] mâṇikkeṇaṃ mottieṇaṃ saṃkhasilappavâleṇaṃ atîva 2 parivaḍḍhai; to[5] hou kumâre Vaḍḍhamâṇe. ||12||

tato ṇaṃ samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre paṃcadhâ*ti*parivuḍe, taṃ jahâ: khîradhâîe, majjaṇadhâîe maṃḍâvaṇadhâîe khellâvaṇadhâîe[1] aṃkadhâîe; aṃkâo aṃkaṃ sâharijjamâṇe ramme

8. [2] B om.
9. [1] A ar°, B gg. [2] B bhûî.
10. [1] A Tisilâe. [2] A âhûe. [3] B tappabhiti.
11. [1] B jâṇiyâ. [2] B âhiṃcchuṃḍaga. [3] A °etî, B °ei. [4] B ss. [5] B kârâveṃti.
12. [1] B adds ya. [2] A Tisilâe. [3] AB âhûe. [4] B om. [5] C taṃ hou ṇaṃ.
13. [1] B kheḍa.

maṇikoṭṭimatale girikaṃdarasamallîṇe va[2] caṃpayapâyave ahânupuvvîe saṃvaḍḍhai. ||13||

tao ṇaṃ samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre vinnâyapariṇayaviṇiyattabâlabhâve[1] aṇussuyâiṃ[2] orâlâiṃ mâṇussagâiṃ paṃcalakkhaṇâiṃ kâmabhogâiṃ saddapharisarasarûvagaṃdhâiṃ pariyâremâṇe evaṃ câvi viharati. ||14||

samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre Kâsavagotte. tassa ṇaṃ ime tinni nâmadhejjâ evam âhijjaṃti: ammâpiusaṃtie Vaddhamâṇe, sahasammuḍie Samaṇe, bhîmabhayabheravaṃ orâlaṃ[1] acelayaṃ parîsahaṃ[1] sahai tti kaṭṭu devehiṃ se nâmaṃ kayaṃ Samaṇe Bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre. samaṇassa ṇaṃ bhagavao Mahâvîrassa piṭâ Kâsavagotte ṇaṃ. tassa ṇaṃ tinni nâmadhejjâ evam âhijjaṃti, taṃ jahâ: Siddhatthe ti vâ, Sejjaṃse, ti vâ Jasaṃse ti vâ, samaṇassa bhagavao
248 Mahâvîrassa ammâ Vâsiṭṭhasagottâ. tîse ṇaṃ tinni nâmadhejjâ evaṃ âhijjaṃti; taṃ jahâ[2]: Tisalâ[3] ti vâ, Videhadinnâ ti vâ Piyakâriṇî ti vâ. samaṇassa bhagavao Mahâvîrassa pittijjae Supâse Kâsavagotte ṇaṃ. samaṇassa bhagavao Mahâvîrassa jeṭṭhe bhâyâ Naṃdivaddhaṇe Kâsavagotte ṇaṃ. samaṇassa bhagavao Mahâvîrassa jeṭṭhâ[4] bhaiṇî Sudaṃsaṇâ Kâsavagotteṇaṃ[5]. samaṇassa bhagavao Mahâvîrassa bhajjâ Jasoyâ Koḍinnagotteṇaṃ[5]. samaṇassa bhagavao Mahâvîrassa dhûṭâ Kâsavagotteṇaṃ, tîse ṇaṃ do nâmadhejjâ evam âhijjaṃti: Aṇojjâ ti vâ, Piyadaṃsaṇâ ti vâ. samaṇassa bhagavao Mahâvîrassa nattuî Kosiyagotteṇaṃ, tîse ṇaṃ do nâmadhejjâ evam âhijjaṃti, taṃ[7] jahâ[7]: Sesavatî ti[8] vâ, Jasavatî ti[8] vâ. ||15||

samaṇassa bhagavao Mahâvîrassa ammâpitaro Pâsâvaccijjâ samaṇovâsagâ yâvi hotthâ. te ṇaṃ bahûiṃ vâsâiṃ samaṇo-
249 vâsagapariyâgaṃ pâlaittâ chaṇhaṃ jîvanikâyâṇaṃ saṃrakkhaṇanimittaṃ[1] âloettâ niṃdittâ garahittâ[2] paḍikkamittâ ahârihaṃ uttaraguṇaṃ pâyacchittaṃ paḍivajjittâ kusasaṃthâraṃ duruhittâ bhattaṃ paccakkhâiṃti,[3] bhattaṃ paccakkhâittâ apacchimâe mâraṇaṃtiyâe sarîrasaṃlehaṇâe susi-

13. [2] B vi, A om; B samullîṇe.
14. [1] C pariṇaye, B om; A viṇivitta. [2] B adds appattâiṃ.
15. [1] B °e. [2] A om. [3] A Tisilâ. [4] B kaṇiṭṭhâ. [5] AB correct kâsavî. [6] AC Koḍinnâgotteṇaṃ, B gotteṇaṃ Koḍinnâ. [7] B °om. [8] A °itti.
16. [1] B sarakkh°. [2] B garihettâ. [3] B °aṃti.

yasarîrâ kâlamâse[4] kâlaṃ kiccâ taṃ sarîraṃ[5] vippajahittâ[6] abbhuṭe kappe devattâe uvavannâ. tao ṇaṃ âukkhaeṇaṃ cutâ[7] cavittâ Mahâvidehe vâse carimeṇaṃ ûsâseṇaṃ[8] sijjhissaṃti bujjhissaṃti[9] muccissaṃti parinivvâissaṃti savvadukkhâṇaṃ aṃtaṃ karĕssaṃti. ||16||

teṇaṃ kâleṇaṃ teṇaṃ samaeṇaṃ samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre nâṭe Nâṭaputte nâyakulanivvatte[1] videhe Videhadinne videhajacce videhasûmâle tîsaṃ vâsâiṃ videha tti kaṭṭu agâramajjhe[2] vasittâ ammâpiṭûhiṃ kâlagaṭehiṃ devalogam aṇuppattehiṃ samattapainne ceccâ hiraṇṇaṃ, ceccâ suvaṇṇaṃ, ceccâ balaṃ, ceccâ vâhaṇaṃ, ceccâ dhaṇadhannakaṇagarayaṇasaṃtasârasâvadejjaṃ vicchaḍḍĕttâ viggovittâ 250
vissâṇitta, dâṭâresu ṇaṃ dâyaṃ pajjâbhâittâ[3], saṃvaccharaṃ dalaittâ, je se hemaṃtâṇaṃ paḍhame mâse paḍhame pakkhe maggasirabahule, tassa ṇaṃ maggasirabahulassa dasamîpakkheṇaṃ hatthuttarâhiṃ nakkhatteṇaṃ jogovagateṇaṃ abhinikkhamaṇâbhippâe[4] yâvi hotthâ. ||17||

saṃvaccharena hohiti
abhinikkhamaṇaṃ tu Jiṇavariṃdâṇaṃ[1] |
to atthasaṃpaḍâṇaṃ
pavattatî puvvasûrâo ||i||
egâ hiraṇṇakoḍî
aṭṭh' eva aṇûṇagâ sayasahassâ |
sûrodayamâdîyaṃ
dijjai jâ pâyarâso[1] tti ||ii|| 251
tinn' eva ya koḍisayâ
aṭṭhâsîtiṃ ca hoṃti koḍîo |
asiyaṃ ca saṭasahassâ
etaṃ saṃvacchare dinnaṃ. ||iii||
Vesamaṇakuṃḍaladharâ
devâ logaṃtiyâ mahiḍḍhîyâ |
bohiṃti ya titthayaraṃ
pannarasasu kammabhûmîsu. ||iv||
baṃbhammi ya kappammi ya

16. [4] Badds ṇaṃ. [5] B sarîriyaṃ. [6] A vipayahittâ. [7] MSS. cute. [8] B uss°. [9] A om.
17. [1] B °viṇivatte, C ṇivatte. [2] A âgâra. [3] B dâyâresu ṇaṃ dâettâ bhâittâ.
[4] BC always abhiṇikkh.
v. 1. [1] B °variṃdassa.
v. 2. [1] B pâîrâso.

boddhavvâ Kaṇharâiṇo majjhe |
loyaṃtiyâ vimâṇâ
aṭṭhasuvatthâ asaṃkhejjâ. ‖v‖
ete devanikâyâ
bhagavaṃ bohiṃti Jiṇavaraṃ Vîraṃ |
savvajagajjîvahiyaṃ
arahaṃ titthaṃ pavvattehiṃ ‖vi‖

ta*ṭ*o ṇaṃ samaṇassa bhagavao Mahâvîrassa abhinikkhamaṇâbhippâyaṃ jâṇittâ bhavaṇavaivâṇamaṃtarajoisiyavimâṇavâsiṇo devâ ya devîo ya saehiṃ 2 rûvehiṃ saehiṃ 2 nevatthehiṃ saehiṃ 2 ciṃdhehiṃ savviḍḍhîe savvajutîe[1] savvabalasamudaeṇaṃ sayâiṃ 2 jâṇavimâṇâiṃ duruhaṃti, sayâiṃ 2 jâṇavimâṇâiṃ duruhittâ ahâbâdarâiṃ pŏggalâiṃ paḍisâḍeṃti,[2] ahâbâdarâiṃ pŏggalâiṃ paḍisâḍittâ[2] ahâsu-
252 humâiṃ poggalâiṃ pariyâiyaṃti, ahâsuhumâiṃ poggalâiṃ pariyâittâ uḍḍhaṃ uppayaṃti, uḍḍhaṃ uppaittâ tâe ukkiṭṭhâe sigghâe cavalâe turiyâe divvâe devaga*ti*e ahe ṇaṃ ova*ta*mâṇâ 2 tirie ṇaṃ asaṃkhejjâiṃ dîvasamuddâiṃ vîtikkamamâṇâ, jeṇ' eva Jaṃbuddîve,[3] teṇ' eva uvâgacchaṃti, teṇ' eva uvâgacchittâ, jeṇ' eva uttarakhattiyaKuṃḍapurasaṃnivese, teṇ' eva uvâgacchaṃti, teṇ' eva uvâgacchittâ jeṇ' eva uttarakhattiyaKuṃḍapurasaṃnivesassa uttarapuratthime disîbhâe, teṇ' eva jhatti vegeṇa uvaṭṭhiyâ. ‖18‖

tao ṇaṃ Sakke deviṃde devarâyâ saṇiyaṃ saṇiyaṃ jâṇavimâṇaṃ paṭṭhavei 2 ttâ,[4] saṇiyaṃ 2 jâṇavimâṇâo paccotarati,[5] 2 ttâ[4] egaṃtam avakkamati[6] 2 ttâ[4] maha*ti*â veuvvieṇaṃ samugghâ*ta*eṇaṃ samohaṇati,[6] 2 ttâ[4] egaṃ mahaṃ nâṇâmaṇikaṇa*g*arayaṇabhatticittaṃ subhaṃ cârukaṃtarûvaṃ[7]
253 devachaṃdayaṃ viuvvati,[6] tassa ṇaṃ devachaṃdayassa bahumajjhadesabhâge egaṃ mahaṃ sapâyapîḍhaṃ sîhâsaṇaṃ nâṇâmaṇikaṇa*g*arayaṇabhatticittaṃ subhaṃ cârukaṃtarûvaṃ viuvvati;[6] ‖19‖ jeṇ' eva samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahavîre, teṇ' eva uvâgacchati,[1] teṇ' eva uvâgacchittâ samaṇaṃ bhagavaṃ Mahâvîraṃ tikkhutto â*d*âhiṇapa*d*âhiṇaṃ kareti, 2 ttâ samaṇaṃ bhagavaṃ Mahâvîraṃ vaṃdati[2] namaṃsati,[2] vaṃdittâ

18, 19. [1] B om. [2] B pari°. [3] A Jaṃbûdîve. [4] MSS. full phrase. [5] AC paccottar. [6] A °aṃti. [7] A cârukaṃtaṃ cârurûvaṃ.
20. [1] A °ṃti. [2] AB° aṃti.

namaṃsittâ samaṇaṃ bhagavaṃ Mahâvîraṃ gahâya, jeṇ' eva devachaṃdae, teṇ' eva uvâgacchati,[1] uvâgacchittâ saṇiyaṃ 2 puratthâbhimuhe sîhâsaṇe nisîyâveti,[1] 2 ttâ sayapâgasahassapâgehiṃ tellehiṃ abbhaṃgeti,[1] 2 ttâ gaṃdhakasâehiṃ ulloleti,[1] 2 ttâ suddhodaeṇaṃ majjâveti,[1] 2 ttâ jassa jaṃtapalaṃ[3] sayasahasseṇaṃ ti paḍolabhittaeṇa pâsâhieṇa[4] sîtaeṇa[5] gosîsarattacaṃdaṇeṇaṃ aṇulimpati[6] îsinîsâsavojjhaṃ varanagarapaṭṭaṇuggataṃ kusalanarapasaṃsitaṃ[7] assalâlâpelavaṃ cheyâyâriyakaṇagakhaciyaṃtakammaṃ[8] haṃsalâkkhaṇaṃ pattajuyalaṃ[9] niyaṃsâveti,[1] 2 ttâ hâraṃ addhahâraṃ uratthaṃ egâvaliṃ pâlaṃbasuttapaṭṭamauḍarayaṇamâlâi âviṃdhâveti,[1] 2 ttâ gaṃthimaveḍhimapûrimasaṃghâtimeṇaṃ malleṇaṃ kapparukkhaṃ iva[10] samâlaṃketi,[1] ‖20‖ 2 ttâ doccaṃ pi mahatâ[1] veuvviyasumagghâeṇaṃ samohaṇai, egaṃ mahaṃ caṃdappabhaṃ sibiyaṃ sahassavâhiṇiṃ viuvvai,[2] taṃ jahâ: îhamiyausabhaturaganaramakaravihagavâṇarakuṃjararurusa- 254
rabhacamarasaddûlasîhavaṇalayavicitta-vijjâharamihuṇajattajogajuttaṃ[3] accîsahassamâliṇîyaṃ[4] suṇirûviâmisimisiṃtarûvagasahassakaliâṃ îsibhisamîṇaṃ bibbhisamîṇaṃ[5] cakkhulloyaṇalĕssaṃ muttâhaḍamuttajâlaṃtaropiâṃ tavaṇîyapavaralaṃbûsae[6] laṃbaṃtasuttadâmaṃ hâraddhahârabhûsaṇasamoṇaâṃ ahiyapecchaṇijjaṃ paumalayabhatticittaṃ[7] nâṇâlayabhattiviraiyaṃ subhaṃ cârukaṃtarûvaṃ[8] nâṇâmaṇipaṃca- 255
vaṇṇaghaṃṭâpaḍâyaparimaṃḍiâggasiharaṃ subhaṃ cârukaṃtarûvaṃ pâsâdîyaṃ darisaṇîyaṃ surûvaṃ. ‖21‖

sîyâ uvaṇîyâ Jiṇa—
varassa jaramaraṇavippamukkassa |
osannamalladâmâ [1]
jalathalayaṃ-divvakusumehiṃ ‖vii‖
sibiyâe majjhayâre
divvaṃ vararayaṇarûvacevatiyaṃ[1] |

20. [3] C ya mullaṃ. [4] A sâhieṇa. [5] B om. [6] B aṇuleppai. [7] B pariammiyaṃ, A corrects parinimmitaṃ. [8] B gaṇagagabhiya°. [9] B bahûjuyalaṃ. [10] A °rukkhaṃ va.

21. [1] A mahiyâ. [2] A °emti. [3] B om. nara, has jugala for mihuṇa, and cittaṃ for puttaṃ, A sâhala for saddûla. [4] B mâṇiṇîyaṃ. [5] B om. [6] B lattasae. [7] B bhitti, and adds asogalayâbhitticittaṃ kaṃdalayabhitticittaṃ. [8] A subhakaṃtacârû°.

v. 7. [1] C uvasaṃta.

v. 8. [1] B ciṃcatiyaṃ.

sîhâsaṇaṃ mahariham
sapâdapîḍhaṃ Jiṇavarassa ‖viii‖
âlaiyamâlamauḍe[1]
bhâsuraboṃdî varâbharaṇadhârî |
khomayavatthaniyattho
jassa ya mollaṃ sayasahassaṃ ‖ix‖
chaṭṭheṇa u bhatteṇaṃ
ajjhavasâṇeṇa sohaṇeṇa[1] Jiṇo |
lesâhi visujjhaṃto
âruhaî uttamaṃ sîyaṃ ‖x‖
sîhâsaṇe niviṭṭho
Sakk-Îsâṇâ ya dohi pâsehiṃ |
vîyaṃti câmarâhiṃ
maṇirayaṇavicittadaṃḍâhiṃ ‖xi‖
puvviṃ ukkhittâ mâṇusehi
sâhaṭṭharomapulaehiṃ[1] |
pacchâ vahaṃti devâ
suraasurâ garulanâgiṃdâ[2] ‖xii‖
purao surâ vahaṃtî
asurâ puṇa dâhiṇaṃmi pâsammi |
avare vahaṃti garulâ
nâgâ puṇa uttare pâse ‖xiii‖
vaṇasaṃḍaṃ va kusumiyaṃ
256 paumasaro vâ jalâ sarayakâle |
sohai[1] kusumabhareṇaṃ
iya gayaṇatalaṃ[2] suraganehiṃ ‖xiv‖
siddhatthavaṇaṃ va jahâ
kaṇiyâravaṇaṃ va caṃpagavaṇaṃ vâ |
sohati kusumabhareṇaṃ
iya gayaṇatalaṃ suraganehiṃ ‖xv‖
varapaḍahabherijhallari-
saṃkhasatasahassiehi tûrehiṃ |
gagaṇatale dharaṇitale
turiyaniṇâdo paramarammo ‖xvi‖

v. 9. [1] B maudo.
v. 10. [1] B suṃdareṇa.
v. 12. [1] B romakûvehiṃ. [2] B garuḍa.
v. 14. [1] B sobhai. [2] B tale.

tatavitaṭaṃ ghaṇajhusiraṃ [1]
âṭojjaṃ cauvihaṃ bahuvihîyaṃ |
vâëṃti tattha devâ
bahuhiṃ [2] âṇattagasaṭehiṃ ||xvii||

teṇaṃ kâleṇaṃ teṇaṃ samaeṇaṃ, je se hemaṃtâṇaṃ paḍhame mâse, paḍhame pakkhe maggasirabahule, tassa ṇaṃ maggasirabahulassa dasamîpakkheṇaṃ [1] suddhaeṇaṃ [2] divaseṇaṃ vijaeṇaṃ [3] muhutteṇaṃ hatthuttarâhiṃ [4] nakkhatteṇaṃ jogovagateṇaṃ pâîṇagâmiṇîe [5] châyâe viyattâe [6] porisîe chaṭṭheṇaṃ bhatteṇaṃ apâṇaeṇaṃ egaṃ sâḍagaṃ âyâe caṃḍappahâe sibiyâe sahassavâhiṇîe [7] sadevamaṇuyâsurâe parisâe samannijjamâṇe uttarakhattiyaKuṃḍapurasaṃnivesassa [8] majjheṇaṃ niggacchaṭi, 2 ttâ jeṇ' eva nâyasaṃḍe ujjâṇe, teṇ' eva uvâgacchati, 2 ttâ îsiraṭaṇappamâṇaṃ 257
acchoppeṇaṃ bhûmîbhâgeṇaṃ saṇiyaṃ 2 caṃḍappabhaṃ sibiyaṃ sahassavâhiṇiṃ ṭhaveṭi, 2 *jâva* ṭhavettâ saṇiyaṃ 2 caṃḍappabhâo siviyâo [9] sahassavâhiṇîo paccoṭaraṭi, 2 ttâ saṇiyaṃ 2 puratthâbhimuhe sîhâsaṇe nisîdaṭi saṇiyaṃ [10] âbharaṇâlaṃkâraṃ omuyai. ||22||

Vesamaṇe deve jaṃtuvâyapaḍie [1] samaṇassa bhagavao Mahâvîrassa haṃsalakkhaṇeṇaṃ paḍeṇaṃ âbharaṇâlaṃkâraṃ paḍicchai.[2] tao ṇaṃ se Mahâvîre dâhiṇeṇa dâhiṇaṃ vâmeṇa vâmaṃ paṃcamuṭṭhiyaṃ loyaṃ karei. tao ṇaṃ Sakke deviṃde devarâyâ samaṇassa bhagavo Mahâvîrassa jaṃtuvâyapaḍie vairâmaeṇaṃ thâleṇaṃ kesâiṃ paḍicchai; aṇujâṇesi bhaṃte ti kaṭṭu khîroyasâgaraṃ sâharai. tao ṇaṃ samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre dâhiṇeṇa dâhiṇaṃ vâmeṇa vâmaṃ paṃcamuṭṭhiyaṃ loyaṃ karettâ, siddhâṇaṃ namokkâraṃ karei, karettâ savvaṃ akaraṇijjaṃ pâvaṃ ti kaṭṭu sâmâiyaṃ carittaṃ paḍivajjai, sâmâiyaṃ carittaṃ paḍivajjittâ 258
devaparisaṃ ca maṇuyaparisaṃ ca ṭhaveṭi. ||22||

divvo maṇussaghoso
turiyaniṇâo ya Sakkavayaṇeṇaṃ |

v. 16. [1] AC susiraṃ. [2] A bahuyaṃ, B bahûhiṃ.
22. [1] A dasami. [2] B suvvateṇaṃ. [3] B vijaya. [4] A hatthuttara. [5] A pâdîṇa°. [6] A vîtâe. [7] B °ṇîyâe. [8] A °Kuṃḍapurî°. [9] B sîyâo. [10] B om.
23. [1] B tato naṃ Sakke deviṃde devarâyâ. [2] B om. paḍicchai down to sâharai.

khippâm eva nilukko
jâhe [1] paḍivajjai carittaṃ ‖xviii‖
paḍivajjittu carittaṃ
ahonisaṃ savvapâṇabhûtahiẗaṃ |
sâhaṭṭhalomapulayâ
payayâ [1] devâ nisâmeṃti ‖xix‖

taẗo ṇaṃ samaṇassa bhagavao Mahâvîrassa sâmâiyaṃ khâovasamiyaṃ carittaṃ paḍivannassa maṇapajjavanâṇe nâmaṃ nâṇe samuppanne. aḍḍhâijjehiṃ dîvehiṃ dohi ya samuddehiṃ sannîṇaṃ paṃcĕṃdiyâṇaṃ pajjattâṇaṃ viyattamâṇasâṇaṃ maṇogayâiṃ bhâvâiṃ jâṇei. taẗo ṇaṃ samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre pavvaite samâṇe mittanâtîsayaṇasaṃbaṃdhivaggaṃ paḍivisajjeti paḍivisajjittâ [1] imaṃ eẗârûvaṃ abhiggahaṃ abhigĕṇhai: bârasa vâsâiṃ vosaṭṭhakâe cattadehe je kevi [2] uvasaggâ samuppajjaṃti, [3] taṃ jahâ: divvâ vâ mâṇusâ vâ tericchiyâ [4] vâ, te savve uvasagge samuppanne
259 samâṇe [5] sammaṃ sahissâmi khamissâmi [5] ahiyâissâmi. ‖23‖

tao ṇaṃ samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre im' eyârûvaṃ abhiggahaṃ abhigiṇhittâ [1] vosaṭṭhakâe cattadehe divase muhuttasese Kummâragâmaṃ samaṇupatte. [2] taẗo ṇaṃ samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre vosaṭṭhakâe cattadehe aṇuttareṇaṃ âlaeṇaṃ aṇuttareṇaṃ vihâreṇaṃ *evaṃ* saṃjameṇaṃ paggaheṇaṃ taveṇaṃ baṃbhaceravâseṇaṃ khaṃtîe mottîe samitîe tuṭṭhîe guttîe ṭhâṇeṇaṃ kammeṇaṃ sucariẗaphalanĕvvâṇamottimaggeṇaṃ appâṇeṇaṃ bhâvemâṇe viharai. evaṃ vâ [3] viharamâṇassa, je kei uvasaggâ samuppajjiṃsu: [4] divvâ vâ mâṇusâ vâ tericchiyâ [5] vâ, te savve uvasagge samuppanne samâṇe aṇâile avvahite addîṇamâṇase tivihamaṇavayaṇakâyagutte sammaṃ sahaẗi khamaẗi tilikkhaẗi ahiyaseẗi. ‖24‖

to [1] ṇaṃ samaṇassa bhagavao Mahâvîrassa eteṇaṃ vihâreṇaṃ viharamâṇassa bârasa vâsâ vitikkaṃtâ, [2] terasamassa ya

v. 18. [1] B jâdhi.
v. 19. [1] B savvo.
23. [1] A om. all from pavvaite. [2] B keti. [3] A samuppajjiṃsu. [4] B tiricchâ. [5] A om.
24. [1] B abhiginhei 2 ttâ. [2] B gâmamaṇupatte. [3] B adds te. [4] B °aiṃ. [5] B tiricchiyâ.
25. [1] BC tâ. [2] B vîî°.

vâsassa pariyâe vaṭṭamâṇassa, je se gimhâṇaṃ docce mâse
cautthe pakkhe vesâhasuddhe, tassa ṇaṃ vaisâhasuddhassa 260
dasamîpakkheṇaṃ suvvateṇaṃ divaseṇaṃ vijaeṇaṃ mu-
hutteṇaṃ hatthuttarâhiṃ nakkhatteṇaṃ jogovagaṭeṇaṃ
pâîṇagâmiṇîe châyâe viyattâe[3] porisîe Jaṃbhiyagâmassa
nagarassa bahiyâ nadîe Ujjuvâliyâe uttare kûle, Sâmâgassa
gâhâvaṭissa kaṭṭhakaraṇaṃsi[4] viyâvattassa ceiyassa uttara-
puratthime disîbhâe sâlarukkhassa adûrasâmaṃte ukkuḍu-
yassa godohiyâe âyâvaṇâe âyâvemâṇassa chaṭṭheṇaṃ bhatte-
ṇaṃ apâṇaeṇaṃ uḍḍhaṃ jâṇu aho sirasâ[5] jhâṇakoṭṭhovaga-
ṭassa sukkajjhâṇaṃtariyâe vaṭṭamâṇassa nivvâṇe kasiṇe
paḍipuṇṇe avvâhae nirâvaraṇe aṇaṃte aṇuttare kevalavara-
nâṇadaṃsaṇe samuppanne. ‖25‖

se bhagavaṃ arahâ jiṇe jâe[1] kevalî savvannû savvabhâva-
darisî savvadevamaṇuyâsurassa loyassa pajjâe jâṇaṭî, taṃ
jahâ: âgatiṃ[2] gatiṃ[2] ṭhitiṃ[2] cavaṇaṃ uvavâyaṃ bhuttaṃ
pîyaṃ kaḍaṃ paḍiseviṭaṃ âvîkammaṃ rahokammaṃ laviyaṃ 261
kahiyaṃ[3] maṇomâṇasiyaṃ savvaloe savvajîvâṇaṃ savvabhâ-
vâiṃ jâṇamâṇe pâsamâṇe evaṃ viharai. ‖26‖

jan-naṃ divasaṃ samaṇassa bhagavo Mahârîvassa nevvâṇe[1]
kasiṇe *jâva* samuppanne, taṇ-ṇaṃ[2] divasaṃ bhavaṇavaṭivâ-
ṇamaṃtarajoṭisiyavimâṇavâsidevehi ya devîhi ya ovayaṃtehi
ya *jâva* uppiṃjalagabhûṭe yâvi hotthâ. ‖27‖

taṭo ṇaṃ samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre uppannanâṇadaṃsa-
ṇadhare appâṇaṃ ca logaṃ ca abhisamekkha puvvaṃ[1] devâ-
ṇaṃ dhammam âikkhatî, taṭo pacchâ maṇussâṇaṃ. ‖28‖

taṭo ṇaṃ samaṇe bhagavaṃ Mahâvîre uppannanâṇadaṃsa-
ṇadhare Goyamâdîṇaṃ samaṇâṇaṃ niggaṃthâṇaṃ paṃca
mahavvayâiṃ sabhâvaṇâiṃ chajjîvanikâyâiṃ âikkhati bhâsati
parûveṭi, taṃ jahâ: puḍhavikâe *jâva* tasakâe. ‖29‖

paḍhamaṃ bhaṃte mahavvayaṃ:

paccakkhâmi savvaṃ pâṇâivâyaṃ, se suhumaṃ vâ bâyaraṃ
vâ tasaṃ vâ thâvaraṃ vâ, n'eva sayaṃ pâṇâṭivâyaṃ karejjâ

[3] B vîittâe. [4] A adds uḍḍhaṃ jâṇu aho sirasâ jhâṇakoṭṭhovagae. [5] B adds dhammajjhâṇovagatassa.

26. [1] B jâṇae. [2] A °tîṃ, B °ti. [3] B kaṃvetaṃ.

27. [1] B nivvâghâe. [2] A taṃ ṇaṃ.

28. [1] B puvvâ ṇaṃ.

3, jâvajjîvâe tiviham tivihenam manasâ vayasâ kâyasâ tassa bhamte padikkamâmi nimdâmi garahâmi appânam vosirâmi.

262 tass' imâo pamca bhâvanâo bhavamti.

tatth' imâ padhamâ bhâvanâ: iriyâsamite se niggamthe, no anairiyâsamite[1] tti. kevalî bûyâ: anairiyâsamite[2] se niggamthe pâṇâim 4 abhihanejja vâ pariyâvejja vâ uddavejja vâ: iriyâsamite se niggamthe, no anairiyâsamite[3] tti padhamâ bhâvanâ. ‖1‖

ahâ' varâ doccâ bhâvanâ: manam parijânai se niggamthe; je ya mane[1] pâvae sâvajje sakirie anhayakare chedakare

263 bhedakare adhikaranie pâdosie paritâvite pâṇâivâdite[2] bhûtovaghâtie, tahappagâram manam no padhârejjâ;[3] manam parijânati se niggamthe, je ya mane apâvae tti doccâ bhâvanâ. ‖2‖

ahâ' varâ taccâ bhâvanâ: vaim parijânati se niggamthe jâva vaî pâviyâ sâvajjâ jâva bhûtovaghâtiyâ, tahappagâram vaim no uccârejjâ[1]; vaim parijânai se niggamthe jâva vaî[2] apâviya tti. taccâ bhavanâ. ‖3‖

264 ahâ 'varâ cauttha bhâvanâ: âyânabhamḍanikkhevanâsamite[1] se niggamthe, no anâyânabhamḍanikkhevanâsamite. kevalî bûyâ: âyânabhamḍanikkhevanâasamite se niggamthe pâṇâim bhûyâim jîvâim sattâim abhihanejja vâ jâva uddavejja vâ. tamhâ[2] âyânabhamḍanikkhevanâsamite se niggamthe, no anâyânabhamḍanikkhavanâsamite[3] tti cauttha bhâvanâ. ‖4‖

ahâ 'varâ pamcamâ bhâvanâ: âloiyapâṇabhoyanabhoî se niggamthe, no anâloiyapâṇabhoyanabhoî. kevalî bûyâ: anâloiyapâṇabhoyanabhoî se niggamthe pâṇâni[1] vâ bhûtâni vâ jîvâni vâ sattâni vâ abhihanejja vâ jâva uddavejja vâ. tamhâ âloiyapâṇabhoyanabhoî se niggamthe, no anâloiyapâṇabhoyanabhoi tti pamcamâ bhâvanâ. ‖5‖

ettâvayâva[2] mahavvayam sammam kâena phâsie pâlie tîrie kittie avatthite âṇâe ârâhie yâvi bhavati.

padhame bhamte mahavvae[3] pâṇâivâtâo veramanam. ‖I‖

I. 1. [1] A una°, B airiyâ°. [2] B iriyaasamite. [3] AB iriyâsamite
2. [1] B om. je ya mane. [2] B pâṇâivâta. [3] B om. manam no padhârejjâ.
3. [1] A sampahârejjâ. [2] A vaim.
4. [1] B adds matta after bhamda. [2] A om. [3] A âyâna . . . asamie.
5. [1] A pâṇâti. the rest i. marg. by 2. hd. [2] B ettâvattâva. [3] B °yam.

ahâ 'varaṃ doccaṃ mahavvayaṃ: paccakkhâmi savvaṃ musâvâyaṃ[1] vaidosaṃ,[2] se kohâ vâ lohâ vâ bhayâ vâ hâsâ 265
vâ; n' eva sayaṃ musaṃ bhâsejjâ, n' ev' annehiṃ musaṃ bhâsâvejjâ, annaṃ pi musaṃ bhâsaṃtaṃ na samaṇujâṇejjâ. tiviham tiviheṇaṃ maṇasâ vayasâ kâyasâ tassa bhaṃte paḍikkamâmi *jâva* vosirâmi.

tass' imâo paṃca bhâvaṇâo bhavaṃti.

tatth' imâ paḍhamâ bhâvaṇâ: aṇuvîi bhâsî se niggaṃthe, no aṇaṇuvîibhâsî.[1] kevalî bûyâ: aṇaṇuvîibhâsî[1] se niggaṃthe samâvadejjâ[2] mosaṃ vayaṇâe. aṇuvîibhâsî[1] se niggaṃthe, no aṇaṇuvîibhâsi[3] tti paḍhamâ bhâvaṇâ. ‖1‖

ahâ 'varâ doccâ bhâvaṇâ: ḳohaṃ parijâṇa*ti* se niggaṃthe, 266
no kohaṇâe[1] siyâ. kevalî bûyâ: kohappatte[2] kohî samâvadejjâ mosaṃ vayaṇâe. kohaṃ parijâṇati se niggaṃthe, na ya kohaṇâe[3] siya[4] tti doccâ bhâvaṇâ. ‖2‖

a*h*â 'varâ taccâ bhâvaṇâ: lobhaṃ parijâṇa*ti* se niggaṃthe, no ya lobhaṇâe siyâ. kevalî bûyâ: lobhapatte lobhî samâvadejjâ mosaṃ vayaṇâe. lobhaṃ parijâṇati se niggaṃthe, no ya lobhaṇâe siya[4] tti taccâ bhâvaṇâ. ‖3‖

ahâ 'varâ cauttha bhâvaṇâ: bhayaṃ parijâṇati se niggaṃthe, no ya bhayabhîrue siyâ. kevalî bûyâ: bhayappatte[2] bhîrû samâvadejjâ mosaṃ vayaṇâe. bhayaṃ parijâṇa*ti* se niggaṃthe, no bhayabhîrue siyâ. cauttha bhâvaṇâ. ‖4‖

ahâ 'varâ paṃcamâ bhâvaṇâ: hâsaṃ parijâṇa*ti* se niggaṃthe, no ya[5] hâsaṇâe[6] siyâ. kevalî bûyâ: hâsappatte[2] hâsî samâvadejjâ mosaṃ vayaṇâe. hâsaṃ parijâṇa*ti* se niggaṃthe, no ya[5] hâsaṇâe[7] siya tti paṃcamâ bhâvaṇâ. ‖5‖

ettâvatâva[8] mahavvae sammaṃ kâeṇa phâsie *jâva* âṇâe
ârâhite yâvi bhavati. 267

doccaṃ bhaṃte mahavvayaṃ.[9] ‖II‖

ahâ 'varaṃ taccaṃ mahavvayaṃ: paccakkhâmi savvaṃ adinnâdâṇaṃ, se gâme vâ nagare vâ araṇṇe vâ, aṇpaṃ vâ bahuṃ vâ aṇuṃ vâ thûlaṃ vâ cittamaṃtaṃ vâ acittaṃ[1] vâ;

II. [1] A °vâya. [2] A vati.
1. [1] A aṇuvîyi, B aṇuvîyî. [2] B samâvajejjâ. [3] A °bhâse.
2–5. [1] AB kohaṇe. [2] B patte. [3] A °ṇae. [4] AB si. [5] A om. [6] B bhâsaṇâe.
[7] B bhayahâsaṇâe. [8] B etâ°, A ettâvatâ; A adds i. marg. vîe. [9] B mahavvae.
III. [1] B cittamaṃtamacittaṃ.

n' eva sayaṃ adinnaṃ giṇhejjâ, n' ev' annehiṃ geṇhâvejjâ, annaṃ pi gĕṇhaṃtaṃ na samaṇujâṇejjâ ; jâvajjîvâe *jâva* vosirâmi.

tass' imâo paṃca bhâvaṇâo.

tatth' imâ paḍhamâ bhâvaṇâ : aṇuvîi [2] mioggahajâî [3] se niggaṃthe, no aṇaṇuvîi [3] mioggahajâî [4] se niggaṃthe. kevalî bûyâ : aṇaṇuvîi [2] mioggahajâî [3] se niggaṃthe adinnaṃ giṇhejjâ. aṇuvîi [2] mittoggahajâî [4] se niggaṃthe, no aṇaṇuvîi [2] mioggahajâi [4] tti paḍhamâ bhâvaṇâ. ‖1‖

ahâ 'varâ doccâ bhâvaṇâ : aṇunnaviya pâṇabhoyaṇabhoî se niggaṃthe, no aṇaṇunnaviya pâṇabhoyaṇabhoî. kevalî bûyâ aṇaṇunnaviya pâṇabhoyaṇabhoî [5] se niggaṃthe adinnaṃ bhuṃjejjâ.[6] taṃhâ aṇunnaviya pâṇabhoyaṇabhoî se
268 niggaṃthe, no aṇaṇunnaviya pâṇabhoyaṇabhoî ti doccâ bhâvaṇâ. ‖2‖

ahâ 'varâ taccâ bhâvaṇâ : niggaṃthe ṇaṃ ôggahaṃsi oggahiyaṃsi ettâvatâva [7] oggahaṇasîlae siyâ. kevalî bûyâ : niggaṃthe ṇaṃ oggahaṃsi oggahi*ta*ṃsi ettâvatâva [7] aṇoggahaṇasîle adinnaṃ giṇhejjâ. ettâvatâva oggahaṇasîlae siya [8] tti taccâ bhâvaṇâ. ‖3‖

ahâ 'varâ cauttha bhâvaṇâ : niggaṃthe ṇaṃ oggahaṃsi oggahiyaṃsi abhikkhaṇaṃ 2 oggahaṇasîlae siyâ. kevalî bûyâ : niggaṃthe ṇaṃ oggahaṃsi oggahi*ta*ṃsi abhikkhaṇaṃ 2 aṇoggahaṇasîle adinnaṃ giṇhejjâ. niggaṃthe oggahaṃsi oggahiyaṃsi abhikkhaṇaṃ 2 oggahaṇasîlae ti cauttha bhâvaṇâ. ‖4‖

ahâ 'varâ paṃcamâ bhâvaṇâ : aṇuvîi [2] mi*to*ggahajâ*î* se niggaṃthe sâhammiesu, no aṇaṇuvîi [2] mi*to*ggahajâtî. kevalî bûyâ : aṇaṇuvîi mitoggahajâî sâhammiesu adinnaṃ ogiṇ-
269 hejjâ. se aṇuvîi mioggahajâî [4] se niggaṃthe sâhammiesu no aṇaṇuvîi mioghahaṃ. paṃcamâ bhâvaṇâ. ‖5‖

ettâvatâva mahavvae *savvaṃ jâva* âṇâe ârâdhite yâvi bhavati.

taccaṃ bhaṃte mahavvayaṃ. ‖III‖

ahâ 'varaṃ cauttha mahavvayaṃ : paccakkhâmi [1] savvaṃ

III. [2] B aṇuvîyi. [3] AB jâtî ; B mitto°. [4] *B mittoggahajâtî.* [5] *B* pâṇabhoyaṇaṃ. [6] A bhuṃje. [7] *B* etâ°. [8] ABC *si.*

IV. [1] B paccâikkhâmi.

mehuṇaṃ, se divvaṃ vâ mâṇusaṃ vâ tirikkhajoṇiyaṃ vâ, n' eva sayaṃ mehuṇaṃ gacche, *taṃ ceva adinnâdâṇavattavvayâ bhâṇiyavvâ jâva* vosirâmi.

tass' imâo paṃca bhâvaṇâo bhavaṃti.

tatth' imâ paḍhamâ bhâvaṇâ: no niggaṃthe abhikkhaṇaṃ 2 itthîṇaṃ kahaṃkahaittae siyâ. kevalî bûyâ: niggaṃthe ṇaṃ itthîṇaṃ kahaṃ kahamâṇe saṃti bhedâ saṃti vibhaṃgâ saṃti kevalipannattâo dhammâo bhaṃsejjâ. no niggaṃthe itthîṇaṃ kahaṃkahei siya tti[2] paḍhamâ bhâvaṇâ. ‖1‖

ahâ 'varâ doccâ bhâvaṇâ: no niggaṃthe itthîṇaṃ maṇoharâiṃ iṃdiyâiṃ âloettae nijjhâettae[3] siyâ. kevalî bûyâ: 270 nigghaṃthe ṇaṃ itthîṇaṃ maṇoharâiṃ iṃdiyâiṃ âloemâṇe nijjhâemâṇe saṃti bhedâ saṃti vibhaṃga *jâva* dhammâo bhaṃsejjâ. no niggaṃthe itthîṇaṃ maṇoharâiṃ iṃdiyâiṃ âloettae nijjhâettae siya tti doccâ bhâvaṇâ. ‖2‖

ahâ 'varâ taccâ bhâvaṇâ: no niggaṃthe itthîṇaṃ maṇoharâiṃ puvvarayâiṃ puvvakîliyâiṃ sumarittae siyâ. kevalî bûyâ: niggaṃthe ṇaṃ itthîṇaṃ puvvarayâiṃ puvvakîliyâiṃ saramâṇe saṃti bhedâ *jâva* dhammâo bhaṃsejjâ. no niggaṃthe puvvarayâiṃ puvvakîliyâiṃ sarittae siya tti taccâ bhâvaṇâ. ‖3‖

ahâ 'varâ cauttha bhâvaṇâ: nâ 'timattapâṇabhoyaṇabhoî[4] se niggaṃthe, no[5] pâṇîyarasabhoyaṇabhoî. kevalî bûyâ: atimattapâṇabhoyaṇabhoî se niggaṃthe pâṇîyarasabhoyaṇabhoî ya[6] tti bhedâ *jâva* bhaṃsejjâ. nâ 'timattapâṇabhoyaṇabhoî se niggaṃthe, no pâṇîyarasabhoyaṇabhoi tti cauttha bhâvaṇâ. ‖4‖

ahâ 'varâ paṃcamâ bhâvaṇâ: no niggaṃthe itthîpasupaṃḍagasaṃsattâiṃ sayaṇâsaṇâiṃ sevittae siyâ. kevalî bûyâ: niggaṃthe ṇaṃ itthîpasupaṃḍagasaṃsattâiṃ sayaṇâ- 271 saṇâiṃ sevamâṇe saṃti bhedâ *jâva* bhaṃsejjâ. no niggaṃthe itthîpasupaṃḍagasaṃsattâiṃ sayaṇâsaṇâiṃ sevittae siya tti paṃcamâ bhâvaṇâ. ‖5‖

ettâvatâva mahavvae sammaṃ kâeṇa *jâva* ârâ*h*ite yâvi bhavati.

cauttha bhaṃte mahavvayaṃ. ‖IV‖

IV. [2] B adds bemi. [3] A om. [4] B bhotî. [5] A na. [6] B om.

ahâ 'varaṃ paṃcamaṃ bhaṃte mahavvayaṃ: savvaṃ pariggahaṃ paccâikkhâmi, se appaṃ vâ bahuṃ vâ aṇuṃ vâ thûlaṃ vâ cittamantaṃ vâ acittaṃ[1] vâ, n' eva sayaṃ pariggahaṃ gĕṇhejjâ, n' ev' anneṇaṃ pariggahaṃ gĕṇhâvejjâ, n' ev' aṇṇaṃ pariggahaṃ geṇhaṃtaṃ samaṇujâṇejjâ *jâva* vosirâmi. tass' imâo paṃca bhâvaṇâo.

tatth' imâ paḍhamâ bhavaṇâ: so*ta*eṇaṃ jîve maṇunnâmaṇunnâiṃ saddâiṃ suṇei, maṇunnâmaṇunnehiṃ saddehiṃ no sejjejjâ, no rajjejjâ, no gijjhejjâ, no mujjhejjâ, no ajjhovajjejjâ,[2] no viṇigghâyam âvajjejjâ.[2] kevalî bûyâ: niggaṃthe ṇaṃ maṇunnâmaṇunnehiṃ saddehiṃ sajjamâṇe *jâva* viṇigghâyam âvajjamâṇe saṃti bhe*d*â saṃti vibhaṃgâ[3] saṃti kevali-
272 pannattâo dhammâo bhaṃsejjâ.

na sakkâ na souṃ saddâ soyavisayam âga*ta*â |
râgadosâ u je tattha taṃ bhikkhû parivajjae ||

sotao jîvo maṇunnâmaṇunnâiṃ saddâiṃ suṇeti. paḍhamâ bhâvaṇâ. ||1||

ahâ 'varâ doccâ bhâvaṇâ: cakkhûo jîvo maṇunnâmaṇunnâiṃ rûvâiṃ pâsa*ti*. maṇunnâmaṇunnehiṃ rûvehiṃ sajjamâṇe rajjamâṇe *jâva* saṃghâyam âvajjamâṇe saṃti bhe*d*â saṃti vibhaṃgâ[3] *jâva* bhaṃsejjâ.

na sakkâ rûvam adaṭṭhuṃ cakkhuvisayam âga*ta*ṃ |
râgadosâ u je tattha taṃ bhikkhû parivajjae ||

cakkhûo jîvo maṇunnâmaṇunnâiṃ rûvâiṃ pâsa*ti* tti[1] doccâ bhâvaṇâ. ||2||

ahâ 'varâ taccâ bhâvaṇâ: ghâṇao jîvo maṇunnâmaṇunnâiṃ gaṃdhâiṃ agghâyai. maṇunnâmaṇunnehiṃ gaṃdhehiṃ no sajjejjâ[4] *jâva* viṇigghâyam âvajjejjâ. kevalî bûyâ: maṇunnâmaṇunnehiṃ gaṃdhehiṃ sajjamâṇe *jâva* viṇigghâyam âvajjamâṇe saṃti bhedâ saṃti vibhaṃgâ *jâva* bhaṃsejjâ.

273 na sakkâ[5] gaṃdham agghâum nâsâvisayam âgayaṃ |
râgadosâ u je tattha te bhikkhû parivajjae ||

ghâṇao jîvo maṇunnâmaṇunnâiṃ gaṃdhâiṃ agghâyati tti taccâ bhâvaṇâ. ||3||

V. [1] B om. [2] A °vadejjâ. [3] A vi°haṃgâ. [4] A harejjâ. [5] B adds ṇaṃ.

ahâ 'varâ cauttha bhâvaṇâ: jibbhâo[6] jîvo maṇunnâmaṇunnâiṃ rasâiṃ assâdeti. maṇunnâmaṇunnehiṃ rasehiṃ no sajjejja, no rajjejjâ *jâva* no viṇigghâtam âvajjejjâ. kevalî bûyâ: niggaṃthe ṇaṃ maṇunnâmaṇunnehiṃ rasehiṃ sajjamâṇe *jâva* viṇigghâyam âvajjamâṇe saṃti bhedâ *jâva* bhaṃsejjâ.

na sakkâ rasam aṇâsâtuṃ[7] jîhâvisayam âgataṃ |
râgadosâ[8] u je tatttha te[9] bhikkhû parivajjae ||

jîhâo jîvo maṇunnâmaṇunnâiṃ rasâiṃ assâdeti cauttha bhâvaṇâ. ||4||

ahâ 'varâ paṃcamâ bhâvaṇâ: phâsao jîvo[10] maṇunnâmaṇunnâiṃ phâsâiṃ paḍisaṃvedetî; maṇunnâmaṇunnehiṃ phâsehiṃ no sajjejja, no rajjejjâ, no gijjhejjâ, no mujjhejjâ, no ajjhovajjejjâ, no viṇigghâtam âvajjejjâ. kevalî bûyâ: niggaṃthe ṇaṃ maṇunnâmaṇunnehiṃ phâsehiṃ sajjamâṇe *jâva* viṇigghâtaṃ âvajjamâṇe saṃti bhedâ saṃti vibhaṃgâ 274
saṃti kevalipannattâo dhammâo bhaṃsejjâ.

na[11] sakkâ na saṃveditum phâsaṃ visayam âgayaṃ |
râgâdosâ[12] u je tattha te[13] bhikkhû parivajjae ||

phâsao jîvo maṇunnâmaṇunnâiṃ phâsâiṃ paḍisaṃvedeti.[14] paṃcamâ bhâvaṇâ. ||5||

ettâvatâva mahavvae sammaṃ kâeṇaṃ phasi*te* pâlie tîrie kiṭṭie[15] âṇâe ârâ*dhite* yâvi bhavati.

paṃcamaṃ bhaṃte mahavvayaṃ. ||V||

icc etehiṃ mahavvaehiṃ paṇuvîsâhi ya[16] bhâvaṇâhiṃ saṃpanne aṇagâre ahâsuyaṃ ahâkappaṃ ahâmaggaṃ sammaṃ kâeṇa phâsittâ pâlittâ tîrittâ kiṭṭittâ âṇâe ârâhiyâ vi bhavati.

bhâvaṇâ samattâ.

paṃcadasamam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

taiyâ cûlâ.

V. [6] B jîmûto, C jîhâo. [7] B âeteorasaṃ. [8] A °se, B °so. [9] A se, B taṃ. [10] ABC om. [11] A no. [12] B °so. [13] B taṃ. [14] B veyayitti. [15] B adds avatthite. [16] A sâihiṃ.

CAUTTHÂ CÛLA.

VIMUTTÎ.

aṇiccam âvâsam uvemti jaṃtuṇo
paloyae sŏccam idaṃ aṇuttaraṃ |
viosire vinnu agârabaṃdhaṇaṃ
abhîru âraṃbhapariggahaṃ cae [1] ‖1‖
tahâgayaṃ bhikkhum aṇaṃtasaṃjayaṃ
aṇelisaṃ vinnu caraṃtam esaṇaṃ |
tudaṃti vâyâhi [2] abhiddavaṃ narâ
sarehi [2] saṃgâmagayaṃ [3] va kuṃjaraṃ ‖2‖
tahappagârehi [2] jaṇehi [2] hîlie
276 sasaddaphâsâ pharusâ udîriṫâ |
titikkhae nâṇi aduṭṭhacetasâ
giri vva vâteṇa na saṃpavevae [4] ‖3‖
uvehamâṇe kusalehi [2] saṃvase
akaṃtadukkhî [5] tasathâvarâduhî |
alûsae savvasahe mahâmuṇî
tahâ hi se sussamaṇe samâhiṫe ‖4‖
vidû nate dhammapayaṃ aṇuttaraṃ
viṇîyataṇhassa muṇissa jhâyao [6] |
samâhiyass' aggisihâ va teyasâ
tavo ya pannâ ya jaso ya vaḍḍhatî ‖5‖
diso disaṃ [7] 'ṇaṃtajiṇeṇa nâtiṇâ
mahavvayâ khemapadâ pavediṫâ |
mahâgurû nissayarâ udîritâ
278 tamaṃ va tejo tidisaṃ pagâsaǵâ ‖6‖
sitehi [8] bhikkhû asito parivvae
asajjam itthîsu caejja pûyaṇaṃ |
aṇissio [6] logam iṇaṃ tahâ paraṃ

[1] B caye. [2] AB ṃ. [3] B °vayaṃ. [4] B °veyae. [5] B aṃk°, C akkaṃta-dukkhaṃ. [6] B °e. [7] A disiṃ. [8] B ṃ.

na nijjatî[6] kâmaguṇehi[2] paṇḍi*ṭ*e ‖7‖
tahâ vimukkassa parinnacâriṇo
dhi*ṭ*îmato dukkhakhamassa bhikkhuṇo |
visujjha*ṭ*î jaṃsi malaṃ pure kaḍaṃ
samîriyaṃ ruppamalaṃ va jo*ṭ*iṇâ ‖8‖
se hu pparinnâsamayaṃmi[9] va*ṭṭ*a*ṭ*î
nirâsase uvarayamehuṇe care |
bhujaṃgame juṇṇatayaṃ jahâ jahe[10]
vimuccatî[11] se duhasejja mâhaṇe ‖9‖
jam âhu ohaṃ salilaṃ apâragaṃ
mahâsamuddaṃ va bhuyâhi duttaraṃ | 279
a*ṭ*h' eva[12] ṇaṃ parijâṇâhi paṃḍie[13]
se hu muṇî aṃtakaḍe tti vuccatî ‖10‖
jahâ hi baddhaṃ iha mâṇavehi ya[14]
jahâ ya tesiṃ tu[15] vimokkha âhite |
ahâ tahâ baṃdhavimokkha je vi*ṭ*ṭhû
se hu muṇî aṃtakaḍe tti vucca*ṭ*i ‖11‖
imaṃmi[16] loe parato[17] ya dosu vi
na vijja*ṭ*î baṃdhaṇaṃ jassa[18] kiṃci vi |
se hu nirâlaṃbaṇe appatiṭṭhite
kalaṃkalîbhâvapahaṃ vimuccai ‖12‖

tti bemi.

vimuttî samattâ.

solasamam ajjhayaṇaṃ.

cauttha cûlâ.

[9] B pari°. [10] B vae. [11] B visujjhatî. [12] B eya. [13] The metre will be correct if we read ah' evam eṇaṃ parijâṇa paṃḍie. [14] AC °hiṃ om. ya, B yâ. [15] B bhu. [16] B ime ya. [17] B paraye. [18] B tassa.

00104412

Digitized with financial assistance from the
Government of Maharashtra
on 05 October, 2018